

HIGHLAND HUNTERS: PREHISTORIC RESOURCE USE IN THE YUKON-TANANA
UPLANDS

By

Gerad M. Smith

RECOMMENDED:

Julie St. Smith
P. Platte

Ben Porter
Advisory Committee Chair

Julie St. Smith
Chair/Department of Anthropology

APPROVED:

Anita Hartmann
Interim Dean, College of Liberal Arts

Louise K. Saffy
Dean of the Graduate School

April 9, 2012
Date

HIGHLAND HUNTERS: PREHISTORIC RESOURCE USE IN THE YUKON-TANANA UPLANDS

A

THESIS

**Presented to the Faculty
Of the University of Alaska Fairbanks
In Partial Fulfillment of the Requirements for the Degree of**

MASTER OF ARTS

**By
Gerad M. Smith, B.A.**

**Fairbanks, Alaska
May 2012
© 2012 Gerad M. Smith**

UMI Number: 1520408

All rights reserved

INFORMATION TO ALL USERS

The quality of this reproduction is dependent upon the quality of the copy submitted.

In the unlikely event that the author did not send a complete manuscript and there are missing pages, these will be noted. Also, if material had to be removed, a note will indicate the deletion.

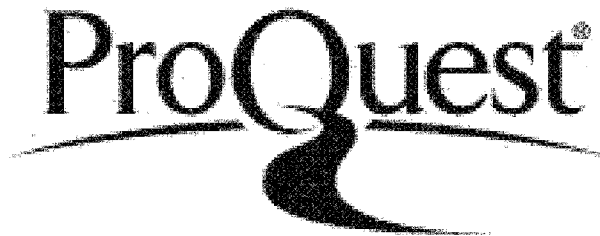


UMI 1520408

Published by ProQuest LLC 2012. Copyright in the Dissertation held by the Author.

Microform Edition © ProQuest LLC.

All rights reserved. This work is protected against unauthorized copying under Title 17, United States Code.



ProQuest LLC
789 East Eisenhower Parkway
P.O. Box 1346
Ann Arbor, MI 48106-1346

Abstract

The purpose of this study was to conduct a first approximation of explorations and excavations throughout the White Mountain and Steese Conservation areas during the summer field seasons of 2010 and 2011 in the Yukon Tanana Uplands. An analysis of the lithic artifacts from five site excavations (the Big Bend, Bachelor Creek, Bear Creek, US Creek and Cripple Creek) was then undertaken. These assemblages were then examined and modeled using risk-assessments, optimal resource use, and behavior processes in order to explore the interdependence of environment, ecology, and material culture that drove prehistoric subsistence cycles in this area. This archaeological research will supplement ethnographies to indicate patterns of change in landscape value, trade networks, and local economic strategies.

Table of Contents	Page
Signature Page.....	i
Title Page	ii
Abstract	iii
Table of Contents	iv
List of Figures	ix
List of Tables	xiii
List of Appendices	xv
Acknowledgments	xvi
1 Introduction	1
1.1 History of Research in the Interior	2
1.2 Research Summary	4
2 Theoretical Approaches and Methodology.....	6
2.1 Assumptions, Organization, and Structure of Behavioral Ecology.....	6
2.2 Models.....	8
2.2 Large, Medium, and Small Scale Analysis	9
2.3.1 The Diet Breadth Model	10
2.3.2 The Direct vs. Embedded Procurement Model	10
2.3.3 The Site Occupation Duration Model	10
2.3.4 The Field Processing Model	12
2.4 Large Scale Specific Methods.....	12
2.5 Large and Medium Scale Analysis: The Technological Investment Model.....	16
2.6 Medium Scale Analysis: The Logistic and Residential Mobility Model	17
2.7 Medium and Small Scale Analysis: The Patch Choice Model.....	17
2.8 Small Scale Analysis.....	17
2.8.1 The Ideal Free Distribution Model	17
2.8.2 The Central Place Foraging Model	18
2.9 Application and Expectations to Subarctic Alaska	19
3 Modeling the Prehistory of Alaska.....	21
3.1 Siberian Origins and the Colonization of Beringia	21
3.2 Late Pleistocene and Early Holocene Eastern Beringia	22
3.3 Mid-Holocene Alaska	26
3.4 Discussion	27
4 Modeling Optimizing Behaviors Across the Yukon Tanana Uplands.....	29
4.1 Land Evaluation	31

4.2 Construction of Economic Models of Land Use From Ethnographic and Historic Data	31
4.2.1 The Han	32
4.2.2 The Gwich'in	33
4.2.3 The Tanana	35
4.3 Methods.....	36
4.3.1 The Diet Breadth Model	37
4.3.2 Dependent Variables.....	38
4.3.2.1 Site Locations	38
4.3.2.2 Boundaries.....	40
4.3.3 Independent Variables	40
4.3.3.1 Elevation.....	40
4.3.3.2 Vegetation	40
4.3.3.3 Hydrography and Anadromous Streams.....	40
4.3.3.4 Mammal/Waterfowl Distribution	40
4.4 Model Results	41
4.4.1 Spring.....	41
4.4.2 Summer.....	42
4.4.3 Fall.....	42
4.4.4 Winter.....	43
4.5 Discussion	44
5 Ridgetop Site Assemblage Variability	46
5.1 Bachelor Creek Lookout Introduction.....	47
5.1.1 Lithic Analysis.....	51
5.1.2 Raw Material Analysis.....	51
5.1.3 Debitage Attributes	53
5.1.4 Reduction Strategies	54
5.1.5 Formal Tool Attributes	54
5.1.6 Informal Tool Attributes.....	55
5.2 Big Bend Overlook Introduction.....	56
5.2.1 Big Bend Overlook Artifacts	59
5.2.2 Raw Material Analysis.....	61
5.2.3 Debitage Attributes	61
5.2.4 Reduction Strategies	67
5.2.5 Core Attributes.....	67
5.2.6 Formal Tool Attributes	68

5.2.7 Informal Tool Attributes	69
6 Valley Floor Site Assemblage Variability	71
6.1 Introduction to the US Creek and Cripple Creek sites	72
6.2 Early Excavations	72
6.3 Cripple Creek Introduction	73
6.3.1 Excavation Methods and Collection Practices	76
6.3.2 Stratigraphic Description	76
6.3.2.1 Block 1 Stratigraphy (N470-470 E512-515)	78
6.3.2.2 Block 2 Stratigraphy (N482-484 E513-515)	80
6.3.2.3 Block 3 Stratigraphy (N484-488 E513-514)	81
6.3.2.4 Block 4 Stratigraphy (N490-491 E513-514)	85
6.3.3 1978 Excavation Location	87
6.3.4 Cripple Creek Cultural Features	89
6.3.4.1 Feature 1	89
6.3.4.2 Feature 2	91
6.3.4.3 Feature 3	92
6.3.4.4 Feature 4	94
6.3.4.5 Feature 5	95
6.3.4.6 1978 Hearth Feature	97
6.3.4.7 Discussion	97
6.3.5 Faunal Analysis Summary	97
6.3.6 Block 1 Discussion	99
6.3.7 Cripple Creek Lithic Artifacts	100
6.3.8 Raw Material Analysis	101
6.3.9 Debitage Attributes	103
6.3.10 Microblade Attributes	104
6.3.11 Reduction Strategies	105
6.3.12 Flake Core Attributes	105
6.3.13 Formal Tool Attributes	106
6.3.14 Informal Tool Attributes	109
6.3.15 Ceramic Analysis	109
6.4 US Creek Introduction	112
6.4.1 Stratigraphy	115
6.4.2 Cultural Features	115
6.4.2.1 Feature 1	115

6.4.2.2 Feature 2	115
6.4.2.3 Feature 3	115
6.4.2.4 Feature 11	115
6.4.2.5 Feature 12	116
6.4.2.6 Feature 13	116
6.4.2.7 Feature 14	117
6.4.2.8 Features 16 and 17	117
6.4.2.9 Feature 18	117
6.4.2.10 Discussion	117
6.4.3 Faunal Analysis Summary	117
6.4.4 US Creek Lithic Artifacts	118
6.4.5 Raw Material Analysis	119
6.4.6 Debitage Attributes	122
6.4.7 Microblade Attributes	123
6.4.8 Reduction Strategies	126
6.4.9 Flake Core Attributes	126
6.4.10 Formal Tool Attributes	127
6.4.11 Informal Tool Attributes	129
6.4.12 Spatial Analysis and Site Structure	129
6.4.13 US Creek Cultural Zone 1 and Cultural Zone 2	129
6.4.14 Additional Artifacts	135
6.5 Bear Creek Introduction	135
6.5.1 Bear Creek Artifacts	137
6.5.2 Raw Material Analysis	138
6.5.3 Debitage Attributes	139
6.5.4 Reduction Strategies	140
6.5.5 Core Attributes	141
6.5.6 Microblade Core Tab Attributes	141
6.5.7 Formal Tool Attributes	142
6.5.8 Informal Tool Attributes	142
7 Modeling Site Structure Behaviors in the Yukon-Tanana Uplands	144
7.1 Technological Organization	145
7.1.1 The Technological Investment Model	145
7.2 Mobility	150
7.2.1 The Diet Breadth Model	154

7.3 Social Organization.....	155
8 Conclusions.....	159
8.1 Regional Model Summary.....	159
8.2 Assemblage Overview.....	159
8.3 Sampling and Taphonomy.....	160
8.4 Technological Patterns.....	161
References.....	162

List of Figures	Page
Figure 1.1 Locations of the five prehistoric sites referenced in this study	3
Figure 2.1 Graphic illustrations of the four main HBE models discussed in the text.....	9
Figure 3.1 Map of Beringia and the Alaskan glaciers at their greatest extent during the LGM.....	24
Figure 4.1 Ethnographically attested band territories ca1890 A.D.....	32
Figure 4.2 The model boundary (red) and all prehistoric sites according to the AHRS 2010 database	39
Figure 4.3 Prehistoric site locations within the YTU in relation to modern infrastructure and major federal landholdings.....	39
Figure 4.4 Graphic representations of seasonal caloric value patches.....	41
Figure 4.5 Cumulative percent of actual sites vs. cumulative percent of random points vs. cumulative percent of acres within each value patch.....	43
Figure 5.1 Location of the two ridgetop sites discussed in this chapter	46
Figure 5.2 The Bachelor Creek site, located around the knob at the top of the bluff	48
Figure 5.3 Bachelor Creek overview, showing the grid and flagged artifacts.....	48
Figure 5.4 Bachelor Creek site map of all artifacts (blue).....	49
Figure 5.5 Typical stratigraphy near the prominent knob on the site	50
Figure 5.6 Outline denotes ash feature located in test pit N510 E505.....	50
Figure 5.7 Raw material debitage weight variability.....	51
Figure 5.8 Lithic artifact isopleths.....	52
Figure 5.9 Raw material debitage size class weight % and count	53
Figure 5.10 Bachelor Creek tools	55
Figure 5.11 Bachelor Creek microblades and bifaces	56
Figure 5.12 Big Bend	58
Figure 5.13 Big Bend	58
Figure 5.14 Stratigraphy at Big Bend.....	59
Figure 5.15 Big Bend site map of all artifacts.....	60
Figure 5.16 Local/nonlocal raw material distribution, and spatial distributions of tools	62
Figure 5.17 Chalcedony, chert, siltstone, and Batza Tena obsidian distributions	63
Figure 5.18 Upper levels of Big Bend total raw material weight variability.....	64
Figure 5.19 Lower levels of Big Bend total raw material weight variability	65
Figure 5.20 Raw material weight by size class	66
Figure 5.21 Flake core size class by weight	68
Figure 5.22 Big Bend early-stage bifaces and wedge-shaped gray chert core	68

Figure 5.23 Big Bend microblades and late-stage bifaces.....70

Figure 6.1 Location of sites discussed in this chapter71

Figure 6.2 US Creek and Cripple Creek sites.....72

Figure 6.3 Cripple Creek site74

Figure 6.4 Feature 1, cache pit75

Figure 6.5 The southern part of the slope of Cripple Creek75

Figure 6.6 Harris Matrix for Cripple Creek.....77

Figure 6.7 South excavation (Block 1).....78

Figure 6.8 Block 1 North wall generalized stratigraphy.....79

Figure 6.9 Block 2 excavation units80

Figure 6.10 Block 2 East wall generalized stratigraphy81

Figure 6.11 Block 3 Stratigraphy82

Figure 6.12 Block 3 stratigraphy83

Figure 6.13 Feature 1 cross section, Excavation Block 383

Figure 6.14 Block 3 west wall generalized stratigraphy.....84

Figure 6.15 Block 4 east wall stratigraphy85

Figure 6.16 Block 4 generalized stratigraphy.....86

Figure 6.17 Old test unit from 197887

Figure 6.18 Cripple Creek map88

Figure 6.19 Organic artifact spatial distributions89

Figure 6.20 Birch bark in situ within Feature 190

Figure 6.21 Feature 1 birch bark, after the soil had been removed91

Figure 6.22 Feature 2 hearth. Pink toothpicks denote boundaries of this feature.....92

Figure 6.23 Feature 3 cross section93

Figure 6.24 Features 4 and 594

Figure 6.25 Features 3, 4, and 595

Figure 6.26 Feature 3 and 5.....96

Figure 6.27 Two broken unidentified long bone fragments that had unworked
lithics embedded within them98

Figure 6.28 A gray chert flake found in situ within a fractured long bone element99

Figure 6.29 Block 1. Fire cracked rock, faunal, and charcoal weight distributions.....100

Figure 6.30 Raw material quantities by total count/weight percent101

Figure 6.31 Local/Nonlocal raw material and fire cracked rock density maps102

Figure 6.32 Raw material densities103

Figure 6.33 Raw material debitage weight variability.....104

Figure 6.34 Flake cores by size class and weight.....	105
Figure 6.35 Cripple Creek artifacts	107
Figure 6.36 Tool distributions at Cripple Creek in relation to charcoal densities	108
Figure 6.37 Ceramic and birch bark weight densities	110
Figure 6.38 Ceramics recovered from Feature 3	111
Figure 6.39 Artifact distribution at the US Creek Site	112
Figure 6.40 US Creek site plan	113
Figure 6.41 US Creek view toward the southwest	114
Figure 6.42 Typical US Creek stratigraphy, away from the hearth features	114
Figure 6.43 US Creek Feature 11 hearth cross section.....	116
Figure 6.44 Faunal elements being recovered at US Creek in 2004.....	118
Figure 6.45 Raw material debitage weight diversity	119
Figure 6.46 US Creek raw material distribution.....	120
Figure 6.47 Obsidian distributions at US Creek.....	121
Figure 6.48 Chert size class weights	122
Figure 6.49 Raw material size class weights.....	122
Figure 6.50 US Creek microblades	124
Figure 6.51 US Creek microblade core tablets.....	125
Figure 6.52 US Creek microblade cores.....	125
Figure 6.53 US Creek flake core size class weights.....	126
Figure 6.54 A sample of US creek bifaces	127
Figure 6.55 Tool distributions at US Creek.....	128
Figure 6.56 US Creek prehistoric cultural zones.....	129
Figure 6.57 Level 2 tools and features associated with CZ1	130
Figure 6.58 Nonlocal raw material distributions associated with artifacts only associated with CZ1 features	131
Figure 6.59 All core and blade technology in relation to CZ2 Features 14 and 18	133
Figure 6.60 Nonlocal raw material distributions associated with artifacts only associated with CZ2 features	134
Figure 6.61 Cultural Zone 1 raw material size class weights	135
Figure 6.62 Cultural Zone 2 raw material size class weights	135
Figure 6.63 Bear Creek site aerial photograph.....	136
Figure 6.64 Bear Creek site overview	136
Figure 6.65 Bear Creek site map	137
Figure 6.66 Raw material variability.....	138

Figure 6.67 Raw material distributions at Bear Creek	139
Figure 6.68 Raw material size class weights	140
Figure 6.69 Bear Creek tool isopleths	141
Figure 6.70 Bear Creek artifacts	143
Figure 7.1 The five main sites focused on in this research	144
Figure 7.2 Arrow shaft and several types of stone and bone projectile points	148
Figure 7.3 Composite spear	148
Figure 7.4 Obsidian sources	151
Figure 7.5 Local vs nonlocal materials by topographic zone	152
Figure 7.6 Local vs. nonlocal materials by site, topographic zone and cultural period	153
Figure 7.7 Artifact diversity by site, topographic zone, and cultural period	156
Figure 7.8 Artifact diversity by topographic zone	157
Figure 7.9 Raw material diversity by topographic zone	157
Figure A-1 Anadromous stream riparian habitats	175
Figure A-2. Vegetation patches in the region	176
Figure A-3. Spring ungulate patches	177
Figure A-4. Fall ungulate patches	178
Figure A-5 Ungulate winter patches	179

List of Tables	Page
Table A-1 Diet Breadth model for the YTU.....	180
Table A-2 Statistic results for each season.....	180
Table A-3 GIS data sets and sources used.....	181
Table A-4 Site location occurrences within calculated seasonal weighted patches	182
Table B-1 Bachelor Creek raw material type by stratigraphic level.....	183
Table B-2 Bachelor Creek artifact types by stratigraphic level.....	183
Table B-3 Bachelor Creek lithic raw material summaries.....	184
Table B-4 Bachelor Creek Sullivan and Rosen summary	185
Table B-5 Bachelor Creek White cortex summary.....	186
Table B-6 Bachelor Creek cortex type summary	186
Table B-7 Bachelor Creek artifact type by size class	186
Table B-8 Bachelor Creek microblade platform type and segment by size class.....	187
Table B-9 Bachelor Creek debitage material types associated reduction strategies by platform type.....	187
Table B-10 Bachelor Creek debitage material types associated with reduction strategies by dorsal scars.....	188
Table B-11 Bachelor Creek artifact type by raw material type	189
Table B-12 Big Bend artifact summary by stratigraphic depth	189
Table B-13 Big Bend raw material summary by stratigraphic depth	190
Table B-14 Big Bend lithic raw material summaries	190
Table B-15 Big Bend Sullivan and Rosen summary	192
Table B-16 Big Bend White cortex summary	194
Table B-17 Big Bend cortex type summary	195
Table B-18 Big Bend microblade depth and size class summary.....	197
Table B-19 Big Bend artifact type by raw material type.....	198
Table B-20 Big Bend debitage platform type.....	198
Table B-21 Big Bend debitage reduction strategies by dorsal scars.....	199
Table B-22 Cripple Creek artifact type by stratigraphic level.....	201
Table B-23 Cripple Creek raw material summaries	202
Table B-24 Cripple Creek artifact type by raw material type.....	203
Table B-25 Cripple Creek Sullivan and Rosen summary.....	204
Table B-26 Cripple Creek White cortex summary	204
Table B-27 Cripple Creek artifact type size classes	205
Table B-28 Cripple Creek microblade portion summary	205

Table B-29 Cripple Creek microblade platform type and size class summary.....	205
Table B-30 Cripple Creek microblade depth summary	205
Table B-31 Cripple Creek cortex type summary.....	206
Table B-32 Cripple Creek debitage raw material types and reduction strategy summary by platform type.....	206
Table B-33 Cripple Creek debitage raw material types and reduction strategy summary by dorsal scars.....	207
Table B-34 Cripple Creek biface hafting style by depth summary	207
Table B-35 US Creek Artifact type by stratigraphic level.....	208
Table B-36 US Creek lithic raw material summaries	209
Table B-37 US Creek artifact type level code by cultural zone	210
Table B-38 US Creek artifact type by cultural zone.....	210
Table B-39 US Creek raw material type by cultural zone.....	211
Table B-40 Bear Creek artifact raw material summary.....	212
Table B-41 Bear Creek raw material summaries.....	213
Table B-42 Bear Creek Sullivan and Rosen summary	213
Table B-43 Bear Creek White cortex summary	214
Table B-44 Bear Creek artifact type size classes.....	214
Table B-45 Bear Creek raw material reduction strategies by platform types.....	215
Table B-46 Bear Creek raw material reduction strategies by dorsal scars	215
Table B-47 Bear Creek artifact type use wear summary	216
Table C-1 Percent of debitage linked to reduction strategies by site.....	217
Table C-2 Total microblade artifacts by site	217
Table C-3 Total microblade artifacts by topographic zone	217
Table C-4 T-tests of artifact type, raw material type, and local/nonlocal groups by topographic zone	217

List of Appendices	Page
Appendix A GIS Layers and sources and diet breadth model utilized for patch weight calculations	175
Appendix B Data summaries for site assemblages	183
Appendix C Combined site assemblage summaries	217

Acknowledgments

I would first of all like to thank the members of my committee, Ben A. Potter, Joel D. Irish, and Patrick Plattet for their help and assistance throughout this work. Foremost is my advisor, Ben Potter, who pushed my thinking beyond models and into integrated systems. Next to Patrick Plattet whose conversations on cultural transmission were very insightful. Finally, Joel Irish whose help with the human remains was greatly appreciated. Additionally, I would like to thank Loukas Barton, who provided immense help teaching and discussing the methodology and shortcomings of Human Behavioral Ecology theory.

This project would not have been possible without the help and support of the US Bureau of Land Management, who provided the funding for this project, as well as two field seasons of work within the region. Special thanks to Robin Mills (US BLM archaeologist) who provided help on the project outline, provided access to the US Creek data and artifacts, as well as help and assistance for the excavations of the Big Bend, Bachelor Creek, and Cripple Creek sites. Thanks to my coworkers Steve Lanford, Jess Peterson, and Tiffany Curtis. The helicopters, boats, floods, and one persistent bear provided us with years of stories. Thanks especially to Mary Ann Sweeney, who conducted the faunal analysis for Cripple Creek.

Many thanks to the University of Alaska Museum of the North and the archaeology department personnel for providing time and space for study of collections there. I would also like to thank everyone on the field crews of 2010 and 2011 who donated time and muscle exploring and excavating these sites and areas in the Yukon Tanana Uplands. Special thanks goes out to my lab partner Katie Antal, whose help sorting and cataloguing bones, lithics, and charcoal, was very much appreciated. Thanks also to Mike Kenyhercz for his help with identifying and analyzing the human remains.

Finally, my fellow students have been a pillar of support through this period. Thanks to my family for always being a phone-call away. Laura, Nicki, and KC, thank you for saving my sanity through this project. And to the members of the field crew of the Montana Yellowstone Archaeological Project 2008 where the original idea for this work was birthed: Seth Bates, Robert Peltier, and Justin Ferryman, may your trowels be ever sharp in your hands.

1 Introduction

This thesis focuses on the mechanisms of cultural adaptation and change in response to resource optimization and risk mitigation during the late Holocene in the Yukon Tanana Uplands (YTU). Archaeological assemblages in this geographic region (encompassing over 18 million square acres) are generally small lithic scatters in shallow deposition. These types of settings are often considered less tractable than large sites in solid, deep stratigraphy, whose features are more likely to be established in temporal context. When sites are interpreted using landscape-based inferences, patterns of assemblage variability become apparent.

This work will largely focus on inferences from assemblage variability and debitage characteristics, rather than traditional formal tool form and reduction techniques. These latter two points are important approaches, and will be discussed in proper context. This investigation is carried out primarily through models derived from Human Behavioral Ecology (HBE), a system of theory that has been rarely applied to this area. This theoretical framework was chosen for its robust linking of behaviors and economics in real-world anthropological contexts, and therefore can be heuristically applied to the past material cultural record in order to test a variety of optimization-based hypotheses. Optimizing models are not unique to Optimal Foraging Theory. Optimization has been utilized productively in making sense of assemblage variability in many archaeological contexts (Schiffer 1976). Therefore, while HBE provides several useful models of exploring the empirical record, other models outside this theoretical framework will be utilized as well.

The eastern Alaskan interior represents one of the longest continuously occupied zones of demonstrated human habitation on the two American continents, lasting roughly 14,000 years. Due to a lack of local infrastructure, short field seasons, remote locations of sites, and expense of travel to these locations, it remains relatively understudied. This region was inhabited by small bands of hunter-gatherers, whose foraging strategies were constructed around the acquisition of large ungulates and summer salmon. The relationship between those two very different resources and their changing importance to prehistoric people remains unclear.

The prehistoric inhabitants in central Alaska utilized several weapon strategies throughout their prehistoric occupation. A tradition of core-and-blade composite weapons exists throughout most of human occupation of the Interior. Several formal bifacial reduction strategies have been demonstrated to be associated with the Nenana/Chindadn complex, Denali complex, and the Northern Archaic tradition (~5000-1000 BP). These are argued to be isolated by time from each other. Other informal projectile point strategies have been informally categorized as of “lanceolate” in form (Esdale 2008, Goebel et al. 1991, Holmes 2008).

The last 1000 years is also one of importance to archaeologists as it represents a time of many changes to the ancient prehistoric systems. Microblade composite weaponry, a Pleistocene strategy that had

survived in Alaska throughout the entire Holocene was lost. Bow and arrow technology appears to have replaced earlier atlatl-thrown darts in the Interior, adopted likely from the coastal Eskimo (Hare et al. 2004). The fur trade with Euro-American traders beginning 400-300 BP also probably had an impact on ancient trade routes, changing the value of prestige items, as well as targeted prey in ways which we can largely only guess at now (Simeone 1982).

The reasons for the rise in popularity of specific technological strategies as a response to local ecological and seasonal patterns has only just begun to be studied in this region during the last decade (see Potter 2005, 2008a and 2008b, Holmes 2008). The bulk of this work has focused on the late Pleistocene and early Holocene, focusing on the Tanana Valley region. The regional archaeological record has been studied far more in the Alaska Range and the Brooks Range in the far north at the expense of the YTU, the highlands that lie between them. The lack of research in the YTU has spurred this project, which was originally conceived by Robin Mills and Ben Potter in 2008. The scope of this project was established before and during the field seasons of 2009 and 2010. This study primarily focuses on the lithic debitage and tools, with reference to the associated faunal assemblages. This material is used to answer the primary question: can lithic variability be explained as a response mechanism to energy optimization of perceived risk management, and can we identify relationships among assemblage variables and modeled, seasonally available districts of potential resources? This main research question is further divided into four sub questions: (1) why are several weapon strategies used simultaneously on the landscape?, (2) how are both logistic and residential mobility strategies articulated simultaneously in the same region?, (3) What were the implications of caching resources?, and (4) does a relationship between mobility patterns, weapon strategies, and caching behaviors exist?, and (5) How do these change through time?

1.1 History of Research in the Interior

This section will briefly cover the theoretical approaches that have characterized the basis of Alaskan archaeological studies. The early decades of Alaskan archaeology focused along the coasts, studying Eskimo prehistory where the material culture was considered to be far richer than that of the interior. Archaeology in the Interior got its jump-start when wedge-shaped cores that had been dislodged in a field at the University of Alaska Fairbanks were noted to be strongly similar to cores from the Gobi desert (Nelson 1935). The Campus Site spurred interest into the prehistoric record of the Interior. Rainey (1939) produced some early descriptions of artifacts and sites in the Tanana Valley. These early writings are primarily descriptive in nature. In the early development of Americanist archaeology, collections of artifacts were examined inductively to produce or reveal patterns in the archaeological record. This became the Cultural Historical approach, which primarily focused on recognizing artifact types whose spatial and temporal relationships were constrained.

The culmination of this approach was hypothesized cultural sequences (Dixon 1985). West (1967) and Dumond (1969) both produced early formative works on Alaskan prehistory through these theoretical paradigms. The Denali complex was hypothesized to be a Terminal Pleistocene core-and-blade culture that spanned Beringia. Dumond hypothesizing that changes in the material cultural record from the Denali complex to the Northern Archaic side-notched bifacial points could be explained through actual migration, contact, and diffusion. Cook and Workman both produced regional cultural chronologies. Cook's work focused on Healy Lake, where he established a record of temporal technological change (1969). Workman produced a similar work in southwestern Yukon (1978). Both of these were seminal works describing the continuity and change of artifact types in regional context.

Various large-scale infrastructure projects such as the Trans-Alaska Pipeline Survey (Cook 1977), the Fort Wainwright Archaeological Survey (Dixon et al. 1980), the Susitna Hydroelectric Project (Dixon et al. 1981, 1983), helped to amass archaeological data on a regional basis. The 1980's saw archaeologists recognizing the long-term continuity of artifact types; the Denali Complex was first split into an early and late phase, then later recognized as existing throughout the Holocene (West 1996). The Northern Archaic Tradition was established as beginning in the mid-Holocene (5000-6000 BP) (Dixon 1985) and lasting to the Athabascan Period, which began about 1000 BP and lasted to the Historic Period.



Figure 1.1 Locations of the five prehistoric sites referenced in this study (the Yukon-Tanana Uplands are bounded in white).

1.2 Research Summary

Various frameworks of Traditions and Complexes have been set forth explaining continuity and change in the record (see West 1996, Powers and Hoffecker 1989, Goebel et al. 1991 and Holmes 2008). The purpose of this work is to not revisit these methodologies, but to build upon them by explaining regional differences in the context of localized geography and resource distribution.

The primary assemblages for this study come from the Cripple Creek (CIR-003), Big Bend Overlook (LIV-500), and Bachelor Creek Lookout (CIR-191), the US Creek site (CIR-029) and Bear Creek site (CIR-166) (Figure 1.1). This research will reference several well-known assemblages throughout the Tanana Valley.

Site-based analyses provide limited opportunities to explore broader questions. Once established, these are often then hypothesized over a temporal/regional basis. This is often why large sites in good stratigraphic context are sought. Small sites by definition should only provide a glimpse at a few specific behaviors, and are therefore less likely to be informative at a regional level. However, studying several assemblages within the context of each other can mitigate this. In this way, assemblage similarities and differences can be observed at the local and regional scale, quantified, and compared against each other.

This investigation will provide several benefits to Interior archaeology. First, it will provide important, additional information about Athabascan adaptive strategies. Second, it will investigate changes in technological strategies as optimized responses to local and regional environmental conditions, and provide insights into material culture change. As summarized above, this is a complex problem, and this study can provide alternative frames of reference. However, if the evidence suggests that if technological change can be adequately explained as an optimization or risk-management response, it will support the hypothesis that present day Athabascans and their successful survival strategies unique to Central Alaska and Yukon are embedded in deep time.

As understanding of the material record improves, it will provide archaeologists with the opportunity to consider the behavioral responses of lithic technology to biotic change on the landscape. By using the general framework of HBE structured application of additional formal and informal models is possible. This will provide useful information of processes of cultural change in the Interior. The intent of this study is to interpret the contents of Interior Alaskan assemblage variability through a different body of archaeological theory (beyond Cultural History and Processual approaches), and compare the outcome with that of previous research. Its ultimate goal is to apply optimality models derived from HBE to specific assemblage contents in order to determine optimal behaviors that would result in the assemblage patterns. The study is based upon over 3000 artifacts from five mid to late Holocene (~3000 – 100 BP) archaeological sites in central Alaska falling within the Yukon Tanana Uplands (YTU).

This study will focus on strategies in the YTU, and how they changed through time. This will test predictions of tool strategies being a function of mobility, which is in turn a function of prey density. If

weapon strategies are strongly dependent upon habitat quality, this may indicate reasons for projectile point type abandonment, and/or adoption through time, as well as the continued use of core and blade technology for roughly 14,000 years in the region. Additionally, it will add explanations for the switch from atlatl to bow technology and the acceptance of caching behaviors. Metric and spatial data from all artifacts will need to be recorded, as well as soils and stratigraphy and hearth-related radiocarbon samples.

This study will also provide understanding of the utility gained from applying optimizing models to high latitude archaeology. There is a growing body of literature on the application of optimality models to lithic assemblages, and this study will provide additional insight into the applicability and limitations of this body of theory to the regional problems.

Chapter 2 focuses upon the methods and models that build the theoretical framework of this project. Chapter 3 then provides a descriptive summary of the prehistory of Alaska from an archaeological perspective with problem domains and areas of interest focused upon. Focusing on the study region, Chapter 4 is a small-scale spatial analysis of seasonal prey distributions throughout the YTU. This is used to interpret known site locations on the landscape through optimal use of those resources. Concentrating on the sites used within the study region, Chapter 5 provides detailed intrasite analysis of ridgetop site assemblages, while Chapter 6 concentrates on the assemblages located in the valley bottoms. Chapter 7 then integrates the assemblage patterns and interpreted behaviors between the two locales. Conclusions are presented in Chapter 8.

2 Theoretical Approaches and Methodology

This study employs a theoretical framework based upon Human Behavioral Ecology, Behavioral ecology falls under the theoretical approach of evolutionary ecology, which studies behavioral traits of animals as being shaped by natural selection. Traits are described as adaptations to certain ecological conditions (Winterhalder and Smith 1992, 2000). HBE applies models of behavioral ecology to the anthropological study of humans. HBE uses simple economic models and concepts that account for basic behavioral responses to environmental conditions. HBE extends this logic to the study of humans in order to move beyond the use of analogy to explain the past. HBE models provide a comparative framework to identify and study relationships between humans and their ecological constraints (Bettinger 1991; Kelly 1995).

2.1 Assumptions, Organization, and Structure of Behavioral Ecology

The concepts of optimization (e.g. energy and time) is embedded in a variety of processual approaches (Kuhn 1994, Andrefsky 1999). In this approach, adaptations are analyzed in their ecological contexts. Decision theory plays a strong role in the application of models, along with aspects of evolutionary genetics and sociobiology (Smith 1992). As opposed to studying behavior as influenced by culture, HBE studies behavior as influenced by environment that will then produce culture as a by-product (Borgerhoff Mulder 1991).

Darwin stated after years of observation that certain traits were favored in individuals over other traits, which ultimately enabled individuals to succeed in passing on those traits to their offspring. From this, Darwin wrote three postulates: (1) supply is limited, not everyone or everything can survive, (2) variation allows individuals to survive, and (3) variation is heritable (1859). Since Darwin's time, genetic evolution has superseded his original theory in biology. However, we still do not know precisely how behaviors are influenced by genetic loci. HBE assumes that certain decision rules or strategies have been favored by natural selection over others to create adaptive phenotypes, known as the 'phenotypic gambit' (Smith and Winterhalder 1992). The phenotypic gambit is used to model or predict behavioral strategies and their outcomes. Behavior is measured directly by testing predictions about fitness outcomes.

As opposed to biology and anthropology, archaeologists are severely handicapped in their lack of ability to directly observe the populations and individuals from which they attempt to create a general system of theory. Dynamic social behaviors are often difficult to directly link with artifact-level data. The research strategy will integrate empirical artifact data with theoretical models, directly measuring the technological organization of specific sites, and deriving explanations for their patterning through contingency models.

Contingency models often pit risk and energy against each other with a decision variable used as a determining factor where the specific strategy being employed will decide the give and take in the risk vs.

energy continuum. HBE explanations are functional in form, implying cause and effect. The explanatory mechanism for such functions is justified through observations both in controlled and natural environments that are used as arguments. Natural selection is considered the mechanism, which in turn influences the individual. Behaviors are a response to specific ecological situations. Just as the ecological world adapts and evolves responses to chemical forces inflicted upon it, behaviors, being adaptive, also evolve through responses, or natural selection. Behaviors that are more optimal than others will have a greater chance of being reproduced within a system (Bettinger 1991, Smith and Winterhalder 1992).

Individuals are assumed to behave in a rational, optimal way that benefits their present situation. Behavioral rationality is measured in terms of fitness bearing “currencies” (energy), with fitness being measured as reproductive success (Kelly 1995, Smith and Winterhalder 1992). Not every behavior is optimal, and situations exist where cultural variables will impose or produce sub-optimal behavior systems. Behaviors can be manifested in ways not immediately recognizable (Gould and Lewontin 1979). However, optimality is assumed to take place at some decisive level, despite less than optimal constraints, cultural or otherwise.

Behaviors that optimize time, energy, and nutrition in regards to an individual and their offspring are assumed to be favored through natural selection for the simple reason that the chances for survival of those offspring have increased. Despite this logic, this assumption is a generalization that overlooks the possible retention of past adaptations that are retained but no longer beneficial. Resource optimization can lead to immediate reproductive success, but could in turn be maladaptive in the long term. Natural Selection is considered the main, but not the only, means of adaptation. Behaviors can become fixed in an individual in spite of optimization and natural selection. New behaviors also can have a small chance of being accepted into a population, even if they are more optimal. These problems are addressed through comparison of predicted optimality and actual optimality (Kelly 1995, Smith and Winterhalder 1992). Specific situations are modeled through the framework of an actor, strategy, currency, constraints, and goal. The outcome is tested against models to judge if optimal behavior can be predicted.

The next stage of research utilizes specific models. Models represent abstract, simplified structure of hypothesized or observed relationships. They are of specific use to archaeology because the subject matter is complex and they can be utilized to determine a balance between empirical field observations and the explanatory power of abstract ideas. Specifically, models help to bring order and structure to analytical efforts and universal understanding among researchers (Winterhalder 2002).

In the 1960's, evolutionary ecologists began to focus on adaptive design. Fieldwork was problem oriented, using hypothetico-deductive methods that stated natural selection should optimize to the point of stabilization of specific ecological variables (i.e. feeding efficiency, or niche optimization) at the level of the individual. Directly out of these studies grew HBE and the application of their models to humans.

The models used here are heuristic in nature. Fundamentally, they will explore the implications of

basic Darwinian Theory and archaeological assemblages. In other words, the models will additionally facilitate the exploration of the relationship between behavior and natural selection. These models can be empirical in nature, based upon direct observation and able to generalize beyond those observations. They will exhibit components that are static (no temporal component), dynamic (time-dependent), stochastic (unpredictable values), and mathematical.

Due to the fact that empirical archaeological research in Alaska can in no way be determined exhaustive, the normative application of models to our problems is used. Using this approach, a model is considered to be applicable to a given situation because of its past merit, regardless of immediate empirical observation.

“If a model has been tested and found to fit the case, it can serve its normative role, mainly that of reassurance, with high confidence: not only is behavior x observed when predicted, it is the behavior that *should* be observed. However, even if x is not observed, there may remain reason to assign a model a normative role. Although individuals are doing otherwise, x is what they should do if they are to most effectively realize their goals” (Winterhalder 2002:209).

The models assume optimal behavior. They are then used either to test if the data is the product of optimal behavior, or to predict an optimal behavior. Behaviors are not ultimately controlled by genes, but are rather the culmination of the interaction of thousands of genes and numerous environmental variables (Waguespack et al. 2009). Behaviors are then assumed to be a phenotypic, rather than cultural (as long as culture is not considered part of the human phenotype), adaptation that works toward maximizing a successful life geared towards reproduction.

2.2 Models

Application of HBE in this study will test models of mobility and weapon strategies used by inhabitants of the YTU. Ethnographic models of seasonal land use will be tested against models of raw material patterns in assemblages to test mobility strategies. The use of local resources is indicative of mobility patterns. Prior models argue that toolkits represent risk and time minimizing tactics, the characteristics of which change depending on prey density. The resulting mobility pattern models will be tested against weapon strategy models to see if a correlation exists. The resulting interplay of these models will the relationship of mobility with weapon choice, resource availability and technological change.

Winterhalder and Smith (1992) defined the basic components which are shared between HBE models as consisting of the hypothetical actor, who must choose between alternative strategies, the strategy sets which define the range of options that are available, the currency by which costs and benefits of outcomes are weighed against each other, the constraints within which the strategies must be played out according to feasibility and a final goal, or the behavioral outcome.

The following models are structured under a parametric environment, defined as aggregations of

characteristics of the actors and their interactions with the environment. The interactions between the actor and environment are replicated through optimality models. Models (Figure 2.1) provide expectations given specific optimality goals within certain environmental conditions. These expectations provide a frame of reference to evaluate archaeological patterning.

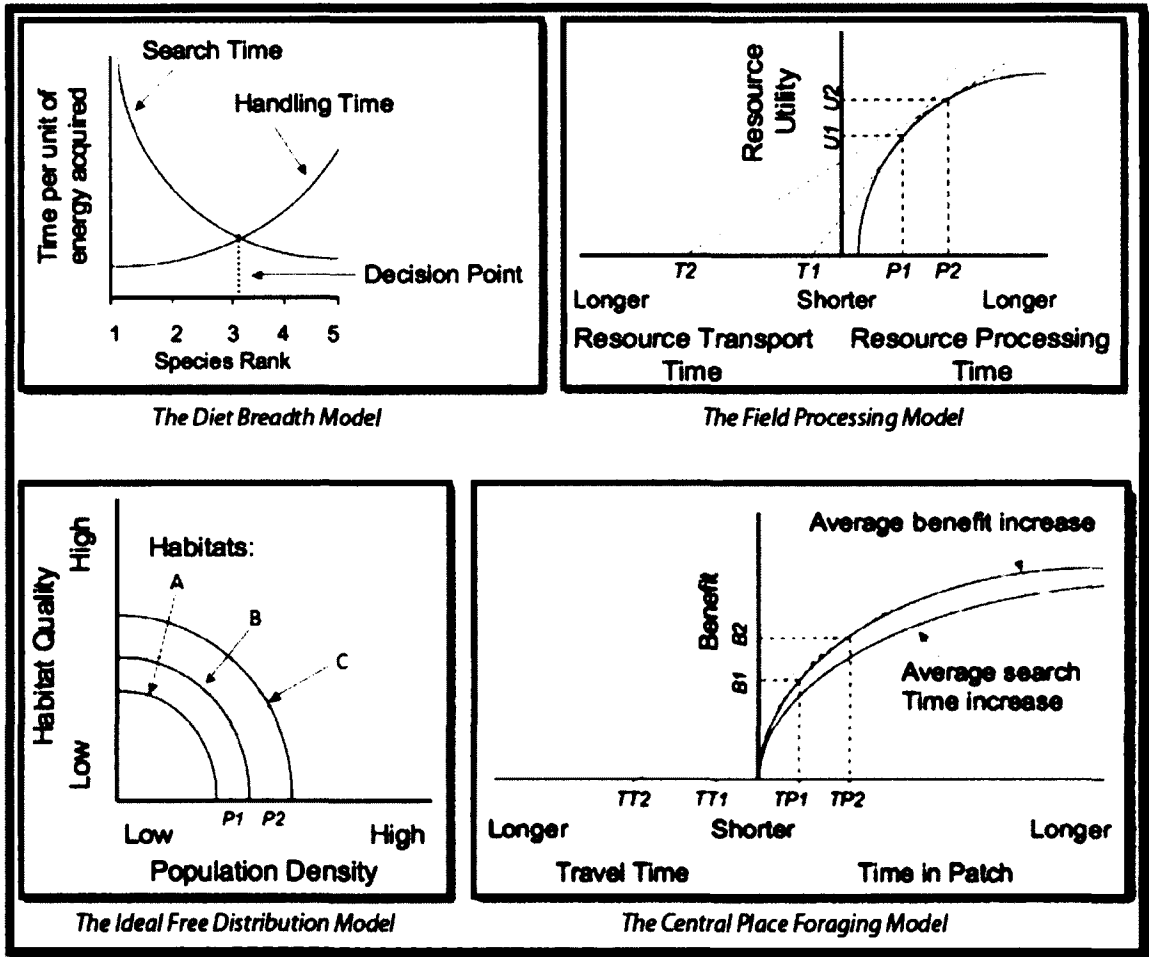


Figure 2.1 Graphic illustrations of the four main HBE models discussed in the text.

2.3 Large, Medium, and Small Scale Analysis

The models and methods are grouped according to their utility to this study. Certain models are only applicable at certain analytical levels. Large-scale analyses focus on the assemblages themselves, and therefore are the most robust for deriving local behavioral inferences. Medium-scale analyses focus on inter-site comparisons within topographic areas, drawing inferences from the similarities and differences between related assemblages. Large-scale analyses focus on the landscape as an integrated land use system. Models used at this level are not as robust as those at the small-scale; however, they are useful for a broad

interpretation as to how the landscape resources were valued as a whole. It is important to integrate models to provide more comprehensive explanations of human land use.

2.3.1 *The Diet Breadth Model*

Four high-utility models are developed in this study that are useful at all levels of analysis. The Diet Breadth Model (Figure 2.1) examines the decision faced by a hunter who has several choices of prey to search for. The caloric return rate of each animal (measured as kcals) is divided by the units of handling time needed to collect and process that food type. Food items that give the most return for the least amount of time is ranked highest, with lesser items ranked in decreasing importance until the caloric returns are no longer worth the handling time (Bettinger 1991, 2009; Kaplan and Hill 1992:169; Kelly 1995:78; Smith 1991; Winterhalder 1981).

The hunter is assumed to know the energy return of all the possible prey simultaneously available. Optimally, he will choose to hunt the animal with the most caloric return for the least amount of net energy input. The model addresses the choice that a hunter will make when faced with the choice more numerous, “small package” items which are less time consuming to hunt, kill, and process (termed handling time) and “large package” items which require more time and energy to handle. The model has high utility to this study and will be used at the large, medium, and small-scale analyses.

This model is, however, limited in its focus on only caloric load of prey items. Hawkes et al. (1982) first applied this model to procurement practices among the Ache in Peru and !Kung of southern Africa and concluded that regardless of caloric value, large game will always be a first-ranked resource, and plant food will rise and fall in relation to large game procurement.

2.3.2 *The Direct vs. Embedded Procurement Model*

Binford (1979) argued that resource procurement strategies shift between direct and embedded procurement. Embedded procurement, or the collecting and caching of supplies and food should characterize central foraging strategies. More residentially mobile patterns will follow direct procurement patterns. Surovell (2003) modeled separate costs for direct and embedded strategies, predicting that caching becomes cheaper the more abundant the local materials are. Caching is a function of the ability to acquire a surplus. Surplus size should increase as a square root function of the ratio of the costs of direct to embedded procurement. Larger surpluses could imply longer site occupation times. Embedded procurement rates are a function of lithic raw material sources at a site.

2.3.3 *The Site Occupation Duration Model*

Kuhn (1994) created a model for site occupation duration based upon the relative ratios of local and nonlocal lithic raw materials in an assemblage. The probability of discard of artifacts with relatively

long use-lives consequently is low for short-term occupations, which increases the longer a site is occupied (Schiffer 1987:55; Surovell 2003:120-127). Discarded tools at short-term residential sites should be dominated by non local materials, heavy modification and/or retouching indicative of raw material conservation. Discarded tools at long term residential camps should be of a higher ratio of local materials, and a reduced amount of reworking.

The model assumes that when a group of people first occupy a site, the majority of tools and items they have with them are assumed to have been carried from elsewhere, and therefore the shorter an occupation is, the higher the ration of nonlocal to local debitage will be left behind. Conversely, the longer people occupy a site, the more local raw materials will be incorporated, and, due to ease of access, should eventually dominate the assemblage.

The duration a site was occupied can be modeled by the ratio of non local materials to local materials in an assemblage. Local materials will be constrained to those that can be acquired within a day's walk (a round trip of 10-20 km). Non local materials, having been transported upon arrival in the toolkits, should dominate short-term sites. Local materials should dominate long-term sites.

Local materials would be those considered easy to procure and likely are embedded in everyday trips. "Nonlocal" are materials that would require specific time-consuming trips to procure. Therefore, the difference between local and non local raw material becomes a question of accessibility and how that is expressed empirically. Potter (2005) defined accessibility as a material value quantified by total number of lithics, total weight, core weight, tool weight, and tool number.

To test mobility models further into the archaeological record with more robust methods, data must be used directly from site assemblages. As environments become increasingly patchy, fewer residential moves by hunter-gatherers are argued to be an optimizing solution (Binford 1980; Kelly 1995; Surovell 2003). The duration of time that a site is occupied is dependent on the frequency (or vice versa) of residential moves. Long-term occupations translate to low frequencies of relocating home bases. In principle, accumulated artifacts are therefore a function of occupation span.

Combining this model with Binford's logistic/residential mobility model, patchy environments should support a pattern of logistic mobility. Logistic mobility implies fewer moves of the main camp that can support a larger population, and more numerous small spike camps to acquire specific raw materials, food, or other resources. Items are likely to be either cached en mass or brought directly back to the main camp (Bousman 2005; Surovell 2003). In a pattern of environmental degradation, ecosystem diversity will lessen, having a direct impact on the number and size of available patches. Patches will decrease in number and therefore present a lower rate of return to the forager, causing an increase in foraging time and distances needing to fulfill needs. In response to this type of situation, a pattern of logistic mobility should be adopted, where residential camps become smaller, short term, and supporting fewer people.

Several problem domains exist in regards to the issue of radiocarbon dating. The first is a problem of logistics. Radiocarbon analysis is expensive and time consuming; therefore, samples must ideally be strongly associated with features or artifacts. The principal investigator must control for questionable provenience and sample integrity. Another problem domain is the chance of reoccupation of a site, and the mixing of new radiocarbon in older features. Another is a question of association of the material with the cultural occupation zone it is conveying a range of dates for. Ideally, several samples from any given feature or occupation zone will convey a far more robust argument for dating a component.

2.3.4 The Field Processing Model

The Field Processing Model (Figure 2.1) is a variant of the Central Place Foraging Model. The model predicts that packages are constrained by their size, and therefore the greater the distance one needs to travel to bring back an item, the more processed the item will be. Quality increases with distance, so intensity of processing, being a function of travel time, will increase the further one must travel to get the item (Bettinger 2009).

2.4 Large Scale Specific Methods

The methods described in this section incorporate both the models described above and later in the chapter with traditional lithic analytical approaches (Ahler 1989, Andrefsky 2005, Kuhn 1994, Sullivan and Rosen 1985, White 1963). First, a raw material analysis was undertaken. Second, a technological analysis was undertaken on all debitage to identify reduction stages that took place at the site. Third, a technological analysis was completed on all informal and formal tools.

The initial lithic analysis of these collections included data collection and basic description, consisting of five data groups. Descriptive categories consisted of site name, catalogue number, museum accession number, artifact type, excavation unit, level, excavator, data, cataloger, and photo ID. Raw material lithology data consisted of describing color, translucency, and crystal/grain size, and material structure. The third data group focused on formal tools, defined as tools with longer investment times in their creation, the specific tasks they were likely to have performed, the likelihood of their broader geographical usefulness. They were generally heavily curated throughout their use-cycle, transported between sites, and created in long-term anticipation of tasks. The fourth data group focused on informal tools and debitage, here defined as tools produced for immediate use and discarded as soon as the task at hand was done. The fifth data set consisted of an elemental signature analysis of obsidian artifacts using a portable X-Ray Florescence (pXRF) machine in order to quantitatively measure similar patterns with other obsidian samples for sourcing materials (Cook 1995).

One source of hindrance to a proper raw material analysis in this region is the fact that most quality toolstone sources remain specifically unknown. In order to circumvent this problem, we need to

understand how material types are being treated in the assemblage. Kuhn (1994) makes a good point that as a site is first occupied, all material utilized will generally be of materials brought by the inhabitants. Obviously, what materials utilized would be dependent on the tasks to be performed. The statement assumes that the person has at their disposal several material types of different grades, densities, and sharpness, and will choose the type they need for its suitability for the task at hand. The best quality materials are often also the most difficult to procure, as they are often restricted to single quarry sites. Therefore, in a region where high residential mobility patterns are practiced, and raw material sources are scarce, better quality material would be of higher value, and therefore curated and conserved far more than that of a low-quality, abundant material.

With little soil deposition in the region, almost every site should have locally available, poor quality materials of varying grades. The extent to which these would be utilized would be dependent on 1. How much good-quality material the inhabitants could have brought with them, and 2. How long those materials would be projected to need to last. Potter (2005) addressed this problem in his analysis of the Gerstle River site. Most lithic sources represented in the assemblages were also unknown, and therefore the relationships between all the sources within and between cultural components needed to be demonstrated in order to discuss their value.

Classification of raw materials can be highly subjective, and results can vary between researchers. Due to these problem areas, the visual variables were recorded first. These are: structure, obvious translucency, and color group. These are then used to determine a raw material type. Thirty-six types were described for these sites. The pXRF method is a widely recognized, reliable method of analyzing specific element quantities in different materials. It is non-destructive and quantifies elemental signatures by sending a steady amount of x-rays through an object, and exciting the electrons within that object. These are released from within the atoms and counted at a steady rate in order to quantify the elemental fingerprint. Obsidian is considered an excellent material to source, due to the consistency of elemental signatures in samples (Glascok et al. 1998). Other raw material types, such as chert, have proven difficult to source using this method due to the inconsistent nature of element conformity throughout the stone matrix. This nondestructive analysis was conducted using a portable Bruker Tracer III-V x-ray fluorescence (XRF) spectrometer. Through this analysis, we were able to quantify the elements potassium (K), manganese (Mn), iron (Fe), gallium (Ga), thorium (Th), rubidium (Rb), strontium (Sr), yttrium (Y), zirconium (Zr) and niobium (Nb).

All artifacts were analyzed visually and microscopically. Linear measurements were recorded using an SPI digiMAX 30-440-2 digital caliper, (0.00 mm). All artifacts were weighed with an Ohaus Adventurer Pro AV812 digital scale (0.00 g). Attributes that were described for all artifacts were described by the variables Artifact Type, Thermal Alterations, Grinding, Weight, Raw Material, and Color.

Debitage included all collected artifacts that appeared to have been related to core reduction, but lacked usewear. Visually analyzed variables were thermal alterations (presence/absence), grinding (presence/absence), platform type, facet number, dorsal flake scar number, flake termination, cortex type, cortex percent, flake type (White 1963), Sullivan and Rozen (1985, Prentiss 1998) type (SRT), and flake portion (Surovell 2003). Linear measurements (mm) taken were maximum length, maximum width, maximum thickness, platform length, and platform width. From this, a maximum dimension was calculated after Potter (2005), and Ahler (1989). The maximum linear dimension was converted into size classes that increase by 5 mm increments. Interior platform angle was measured with a goniometer, to the nearest 5°.

Formal tools are artifacts that exhibited more care and time investment in their creation. Visually analyzed variables were usewear (presence/absence and location), biface portion, retouch, cortex (type and presence/absence), hafting type, and biface stage (Whittaker 1994). Linear measurements taken were maximum length, width at three points along the artifact, maximum thickness, blade width, blade length (sides A and B), neck height (sides A and B) neck width, haft length, base width, base length, and shoulder to corner (sides A and B).

All flakes were visually analyzed for secondary modification. Secondary modification includes any type of beveling, chipping, flaking, and grinding appearing likely to have occurred on the artifact after it was detached from the core, and could be seen visually without the aid of a microscope. The term “modification” is considered a neutral term which does not imply a mechanism of change to the flake.

Visually analyzed variables of informal tools were usewear (presence/absence and location), platform type, facet number, dorsal flake scar number, flake termination, and cortex type. Linear measurements (mm) taken were maximum length, maximum width, maximum thickness, platform length, and platform width. For the boulder spalls, platform angle, length, width, dorsal flake scar number and termination was not recorded. The sample number followed thedebitage variables. Flake cores included all artifacts that exhibited irregular flake scars across all faces and no secondary modification.

A higher value is given to materials that are harder to procure than others. Therefore, that material will not be readily discarded as fast as a local material piece might be. If curation is a function of weight, a difference should be seen in the relative numbers and weights of discarded raw materials. Heavier, more relatively numerous materials, typically exhibiting a larger tendency for cortex are classified as hypothetically local, and lighter, less numerous material types are classified as hypothetically nonlocal.

It is assumed that in reduction assemblages, larger amounts of complete, split, and debris/shatter flakes will be indicative of core reduction/flake production, and in assemblages where tool production was the primary purpose, broken flakes will dominate (Sullivan and Rozen 1989, Prentiss 1998). Additionally, broken flakes can indicate post-depositional disturbances, such as trampling and crushing of artifacts and will be explored further in the final chapter.

Analyzing debitage for cortex can be indicative of quarry types, procurement, and extent of lithic curation. If a procurement area is a zone of ground cobbles, cortex (the outer weathered rind of a stone) is indicative of curation. If, however, lithics were procured from a larger, intact geological source, the starting cobble might not contain exhibit any chemical weathering. The cortex types observed were split into “rough” and “smooth” categories in order to indicate the context from which the original cobble might have been taken. White’s (1963) method of measurement of cortex on flakes was utilized here. 100%-51% cortex visible on the dorsal face=Primary Flake, 50%-1% cortex=Secondary Flake, and 0% cortex visible=Tertiary Flake.

In order to create a stone tool, a rock is first chosen for tool production. The rock may be found as a loose cobble on the landscape, in which case it will be presumably completely covered by cortex, or the weathered outer edge of the rock. However, if the choice rock was struck from a raw material source such as a cliff, almost no cortex might be seen on the rock even before it enters the initial stages of flaked preparation. These constraints must be taken into account when analyzing flakes for reduction strategies. Some of our raw material sources are known: Batza Tena obsidian is found as cobble concentrations (Kunz, pers. comm.). Livengood chert sources are found as both cobbles and within the bedrock seams in the mountains where it has been seen. All the local raw materials used were noted to exist as loose cobbles naturally strewn across the landscape. Most chert sources for these sites are unknown.

Often, core reduction strategies are identified by flake and bulb shape, and core reduction is described as a series of stages. In a situation of high residential mobility, local raw materials will likely show a pattern of embedded procurement, where cobbles are not necessarily looked for, but taken when found, and reduced as needed. More highly valued materials will require direct procurement. If the band is forced to travel great distances throughout the year, then stage preparation might be seen. Cores would presumably be initially designed and reduced to an optimal size and shape that will allow for long distance travel with the least amount of chance for breakage. Throughout their life cycle, these initial cores will be reduced to preforms that will later be reduced to bifaces used as projectile points or knives. The amount of curation a biface goes through, or how small a biface will eventually become before it is discarded as useless, is a function of the value of the material to the user.

In a situation of base camps associated with high logistic mobility, staged reduction patterns might not be seen. Presumably, most good raw materials are plentiful or at least easy to access, and therefore, when a tool is needed, one would simply grab a cobble as needed and immediately reduce it. However, in the case when spike camps are being utilized for game acquisition, it is likely that preforms would be made en masse in order to optimize time later needed to hunt and process game.

Therefore, recognizing that bifaces go through a life cycle of reduction rather than a recognizable pattern of stages (Muto 1971) is important. However, trying to quantitatively recognize a biface continuum rather than a set of biface stages is difficult. Reduction sequences were measured on flakes not through

flake shape or bulb prominence but through flake scar count. Surovell (2003) writes that flakes which exhibit less than three dorsal flake scars are generally associated with initial core reduction or flake production, where larger flakes are removed, and flakes that exhibit three or more dorsal scars are associated with bifacial thinning, where smaller flakes are removed with more care.

2.5 Large and Medium Scale Analysis: The Technological Investment Model

The Technological Investment model predicts that tool investment is a function of utility, manufacturing time, and tool use time. In other words, the more time invested into tool production and use time must also increase the caloric return from the resource utility. Time is a constraint on this model. If increasing patchiness of environments increases residential mobility patterns and direct procurement patterns, tools will be more heavily utilized and reworked. There will be a tradeoff between time spent hunting and processing food and time spent for raw material acquisition and tool production.

Weapon strategies that increase reliability and maintainability will be more favored over expediency in less patchy, resource poor situations. In these situations, heavily curated, durable tool strategies will be optimal. In resource rich environments supporting more raw materials, and a variety of habitat patches, an embedded procurement strategy will be optimal. Expedient tools should be more frequently used and strategies that favor rapid weapon replacement should be seen (Bousman 2005, Bright et al. 2002, Surovell 2003, Ugan et al. 2003). The probability of discard of artifacts with relatively long use-lives consequently is low for short-term occupations, which increases the longer a site is occupied (Schiffer 1987:55; Surovell 2003:120-127). Discarded tools at short-term residential sites should be dominated by non local materials, heavy modification and/or retouching indicative of raw material conservation. Discarded tools at long term residential camps should be of a higher ratio of local materials, and a reduced amount of reworking. Centralized residence patterns should result in surplus tools, whereas residentially mobile patterns should result in consumed tools. The model has high utility to this study, and will be used at both the large and medium scale of analysis.

This model is constrained by the fact that it requires marginal gains will always be increased with 'cheaper' technologies rather than more costly ones. Cheaper technologies will always capture relatively large marginal returns when compared to more costly ones. Bettinger et al. (2006) addressed this problem by constraining technologies for comparison to specific *categories* of structurally related forms, and *classes* of all potential technological types that could be applied to a particular subsistence pursuit.

"Formal" tools have been described as having a general, shared mental template among related peoples in a specific time period, and tools which are premade, and transported between tasks and sites, and are long lived. While this definition is almost too broad, they are here defined as opposed to tools that show little to no secondary retouch, and exhibit more time-intensive curatorial practices. "Informal" tools are ones considered to have been made immediately for a task at hand and generally discarded soon after their

purpose was finished.

2.6 *Medium Scale Analysis: The Logistic and Residential Mobility Model*

Binford (1980) also created a model that explains annual mobility patterns by frequency of moves. A pattern of Logistic Mobility is recognized by fewer moves of the group. Main camps are often in a central place, with smaller “spike” camps surrounding this. The model states that smaller camps and forays are taken into surrounding regions in order to support the main camp. A pattern of Residential Mobility is recognized by a greater number of moves of the residential camp throughout the year. Adding an HBE component to the model, an optimizing solution to an increasingly patchy environment should be to adopt a logistic mobility pattern, where a network of habitats and resources surrounds a central camp, and specific logistical forays are undertaken from that point to acquire and return with specific resources (Kelly 1995, Surovell 2003). The duration of time that a site is occupied is dependent on the frequency of residential moves, or vice versa. Long-term occupations translate to low frequencies of relocating home bases. In principle, accumulated artifacts are a function of occupation span (Kuhn 1994).

2.7 *Medium and Small Scale Analysis: The Patch Choice Model*

Some researchers define habitats as being made up of a system of ‘patches’ or “isolated areas of homogeneous resource opportunities on a scale such that a forager may encounter several to several dozen in a daily foraging expedition” (Winterhalder and Kennett 2006:16). The Marginal Value Theorem (Charnov 1976), applied to the Patch Choice Model, assumes that while a predator is within a patch, its food intake within that patch decreases over time. The Patch Choice Model predicts that a predator knows and controls that patch it will visit, and will stay within a patch until the food within that patch decreases below that of an adjacent patch, or the average for the habitat as a whole. Due to the fact that we cannot directly observe prehistoric patches being chosen, this model is limited in its use and really only has utility at the small and medium scale analysis in relation to site choice placement. The model assumes that 1) natural selection will favor behaviors of optimal allocation of time and energy expenditures, 2) in a fine-grained environment, prey species are located in the proportion in which they occur, and 3) the larger the variety of acceptable items, the less search time per unit of food (MacArthur and Pianka 1966). The model is limited as the predator (not patch boundaries) defines prey items. Therefore, defining patch boundaries is subject to the researchers’ data (Sih 1980).

2.8 *Small Scale Analysis*

2.8.1 *The Ideal Free Distribution Model*

Two models are useful at the small-scale analytical level. The Ideal Free Distribution model

(Figure 2.1) illustrates that habitats (or unit area or unit resource) are chosen on the basis of fitness quality within them (suitability). Individuals are assumed to choose to occupy the best habitat available to them, and to have free access to choose between habitats. Fitness is based upon successful reproduction rates and/or food intake. The model assumes that the individual has complete information on a habitat (Fretwell and Lucas 1968; Kennett 2005; Sutherland 1983, 1996; Winterhalder and Kennett 2006:16). An increase in population size will lead to a decrease in survival and reproduction; therefore, suitability of a habitat increases as predator/forager population drops to zero. The model will only have use at the level of small-scale analysis, inferring behavioral choice for groups of site placements on the landscape, and potential abandonment of one region for another. The model is limited in its assumption of equality of all predators. It also does not take into account habitat size, as more suitable habitats and patches tend to decrease in size.

Sutherland (1983) applied this model to predator aggregation. Aggregation occurs when chance encounter with prey increases within a patch. Therefore, residence times will increase in high-density patches, and disbanding occurring when the patch average return rate falls below that of the habitat return rate as a whole.

2.8.2 *The Central Place Foraging Model*

The Central Place Foraging model (Figure 2.1) predicts that the distance an individual will travel from a camp location to find food is determined by the time spent foraging multiplied by the return rates of the food. The result is divided by the travel costs for a net result (Kelly 1995, Orians and Pearson 1979). The model assumes that resources are not itemized in patches, but homogeneously distributed around the camp location. The predator/forager can search simultaneously for several prey items; however, only one can be pursued and handled at a time. If some prey types affect subsequent captures more than other types, the over-all rate of energy capture during a trip may be increased by selecting those prey with minimal adverse effects on subsequent captures at the beginning of a foraging sequence and only taking other types toward the end of a sequence when foraging is about to be terminated for other reasons. As distance (traveling time) from patch to central place is increased, the greater must be the prey energy selected by the predator. For short traveling times, superiority of prey hinges on energy-per-unit handling times. For long traveling times, superior prey are those of higher energy, regardless of their handling times. If patch quality remains constant, optimal load increases with increasing distance of the patch from the central place, a predator should continue to load even though its rate of loading is dropping. If a partial or full load of small items will not seriously hamper pursuit and capture of large prey, then small items should be taken when encountered, providing that handling such items does not seriously detract from search time. If the large item is rare, it should be taken whenever encountered; but if it is abundant, capture should be postponed until a full load of small prey is obtained, especially when travel time is great. Predators should, other things being equal, travel initially to the farthest site to be exploited during a trip and then forage while

moving in the general direction of the central place. However, factors may reverse this. The model can be used qualitatively to assume the placement and relative duration of occupation of a site based upon the resources available.

Applying these models to the research area will allow us to explore potential decisions by which hunter gatherers chose to move and camp across the landscape. Ethnographic research in the region is very limited in the data available to operationalize the models to prehistoric lifeways adequately. Additionally, a lack of organic preservation and stratigraphic integrity further complicates the process of identifying site behaviors.

2.9 Application and Expectations to Subarctic Alaska

In the Alaskan Interior, several prehistoric weapon-manufacturing techniques have been recognized. Researchers have argued that specific technologies are constrained by time, space, and environment. However, when seasonal rounds (annual migrations throughout a group's territory) are modeled, it becomes apparent that weapon choice likely varied between seasonal availability of prey as well. Hypotheses from behavioral responses to geography and prey choice can be tested against expectations of HBE to understand the mechanisms for stasis and change. The research hypothesis is that resource availability could also have been a constraint on weapon strategy. The disappearance of an acquisition system (a behavior), or a weapon strategy (a material correlate), from the record can be explained as loss or abandonment of an ecological niche to which a specific tool was adapted.

This research proposes to examine technological stability and change in Central Alaska from an HBE theoretical construct. Much previous research has partly depended upon the cultural-historical paradigm, explaining tool form as a cultural identifier. More recent research has begun identifying tool forms as possibly indicative of seasonal strategies (Potter 2008b, Wygal 2009). This study assumes that humans in the past exploited resources in a given area according to a least-cost principle; that the visible combination of environmental variables and human behavior patterns creates a specific recognizable pattern, that the economic system therein is consistent throughout time despite distinct archaeological periods, and that a relationship exists between site density and prehistoric land use.

If weapon form is dependent on prey choice, then mobility patterns may potentially be inferred. If raw material is an indicator of mobility patterns, short-term occupation sites should be dominated by non local raw material, and local materials should dominate long-term occupation sites. If weapons were a function of seasonal weather, composite weapons would dominate winter assemblages, and point/shaft weapons a function of warmer months. If weapon strategies are a function of season, they should be patch-specific. If technological strategies were constrained specifically to ecological niches that were exploited on a seasonal basis, then changes within these systems/technologies are a function of ecological change. If, at multiple occupation sites, a correlation exists between environmental conditions and tool occurrence,

then tool strategy can be said to be a behavioral function of the environment. If ecological constraints favored certain technologies to be more useful than others in specific habitats, then individuals may have used a strategy that utilized specific weapon technologies in ecological conditions that were constrained by space and season. If increasing patchiness of environments increases residential mobility patterns and direct procurement patterns, tools will be more heavily utilized and reworked. If weapon strategies are strongly dependent upon habitat quality, this may suggest reasons for projectile point type abandonment, and/or adoption through time, as well as the conservation of microblade technology throughout the Holocene and suggest some reasons for the loss of this technology around ~1300-800 BP.

The following chapter incorporates these methods, models, and hypotheses into the prehistoric archaeological record as we presently understand it. Chapter 4 will incorporate them into a spatial model of resources at a landscape level in order to reveal seasonal behavior and mobility patterns as constrained by potential prey choice and availability, and Chapter 7 will incorporate them into an intersite analysis.

3 Modeling the Prehistory of Alaska

3.1 *Siberian Origins and the Colonization of Beringia*

This chapter summarizes the prehistoric origins and developments that set the stage for the Athabascan Period in Alaska and the Yukon. At the time of the LGM, Asia extended as a continuous landmass into North America. At their lowest point, sea levels had dropped roughly 120 meters below present levels, with water being locked away into the continental ice sheets. Northeastern Asia extended east as a sub-continental sized peninsula known as Beringia. The area was also broken by localized ice sheets in the mountainous areas and bounded by the Laurentide and Cordilleran Ice Sheets in the east. Vegetation was dominated by a mosaic pattern grasses, sedges, and forbs uniquely adapted to the harsh, arid Pleistocene climes (Ager and Brubaker 1985). Beringia likely never exhibited a continuous ecosystem; from the fossil record, not all terrestrial Pleistocene fauna known in northeastern Asia migrated into Alaska. Only select species whose behaviors were adapted to successfully moving between mosaics of ecological niches successfully adapted to this harsh arctic landscape.

Archaeological assemblages that can be attributed to modern humans existing in northeastern Asia before the onset of the Last Glacial Maximum (LGM) show a remarkable uniformity with each other. Throughout Siberia, the technocomplex known as the Diuktai culture, possibly extending as far back as 35 cal BP shows artifact continuity expanding either out of the Aldan Basin (Mochanov and Fedoseeva 1986) and/or south-central Siberia (Kuzmin 2007). The complex included various sized bifaces, wedge-shaped cores and associated blades, as well as a few surviving bone and ivory projectile points (Mochanov and Fedoseeva 1996). These tools appear to be an integral strategy that allowed humans to successfully expand throughout Siberia and into Beringia.

The Early Upper Paleolithic (EUP) complexes accompanied, and perhaps enabled humans to spread throughout Siberia into the Russian Far East (Brantingham et al. 2004, Goebel 1999, 2002, 2004). The widespread artifact continuity disappears from the record at 22.8 cal BP. While the classic EUP technological markers disappear from northeastern Asia (22.8 cal BP), it appears humans continued to inhabit northern China (Barton et al. 2007), the Korean peninsula (Bae and Kim 2003), the Japanese Archipelago (Nakazawa et al. 2005), and southern Siberia (Kuzmin and Keates 2005), however in apparent less density. Interior continental deserts (the Gobi and the Mu Us) expanded south with the onset of the LGM, pushing grass steppe-lands even further south, leading to an apparent abandonment of the continental interior above the 41st parallel (Barton et al. 2007).

A strategy that was likely adopted in response to these ecological restrictions was the development of microblade technology. The appearance of microblades and associated cores, are assumed to have been an integral part of a composite weapon comprising small stone blades inset into the sides of a bone projectile point, hafted onto a wood shaft. At this stage in the research, microblade technology appears in

China as early as 31 cal BP (Chen and Wang 1989), slightly later in Siberia at 30 cal BP (Derev'anko and Markin 1998), existing sporadically until 25 cal BP, when it appears to be a strong component of northeastern Asian systems, spreading into the Korean peninsula and Japanese archipelago around 24 cal BP (Nakazawa et al., 2005, Bae and Kim, 2003; Ikawa-Smith, 2004).

Rapidly deteriorating conditions of weather patterns associated with the LGM, drastic floral changes, and regional extirpation of key prey species are likely key reasons for the technological change (microlithization or abandonment) seen in northeastern Asia. At this time, it does not appear any representatives of the EUP migrated east into North America. The rapid reduction of viable prey would have placed such a demand on human behaviors dependent upon those species key to group survival that required adaptive behaviors led to dramatic loss in human populations (Brantingham et al. 2004).

Immediate responses to a drop in prey density would include increased mobility on the landscape, resulting in more short-term, smaller campsites (less visible archaeologically), expansion of diet breadth (adding more prey items to the diet which would not have originally considered worthwhile to harvest), adopting innovative weapon strategies, and altering food storage practices. Other coordinated responses, requiring widespread acceptance and cooperation would be adopting strategies of resource exchange, territorial rights, expansion of kinship, and divisions of labor. These risk minimization strategies are inferred upon prehistoric individuals and bands through the demonstration and interpretation of patterns and key interruptions of those systems.

Humans who continued to inhabit the cold grass steppe of northeastern Asia during the LGM likely adapted to herd movements and migrations of the large Pleistocene ungulates. Reducing risk likely meant increased mobility, which likely meant reduced band size, and targeting harvesting resources near the reduced number of lakes and rivers that would have drawn or funneled game to fewer, specific, and predictable locales.

3.2 Late Pleistocene and Early Holocene Eastern Beringia

Around 14,000-13,000 BP, warmer temperatures are indicated by the expansion of birch and shrub tundra into the area of Central Alaska. The warming trend was followed by another period of climactic deterioration, the Younger Dryas (13-11,300 BP) characterized by birch, willow, grasses and sedges (Bigelow and Powers 2001).

In the Alaskan Interior, mammoths appear to become locally extirpated around 12,000 cal BP. Elk were absent from the region between 18,000 and 13,000 cal BP after which they rapidly recolonized the Interior (Guthrie 2006). Moose also disappear at 18,000 BP, recolonizing eastern Beringia around 12,500 BP. Both species move in from Asia, followed closely by humans. Bison seem to have marginally survived the LGM in the region, and substantially increase in numbers around 12,000 BP. After a period of continued decrease in body size, the horse population crashes around 11,800 cal BP (Guthrie 2003,

Grayson 2007). DNA evidence suggests that mammoth and horse both persisted in Alaska, at least marginally, until 10,500 cal BP (Haile et al. 2009). The existence of these various species that represent both grazers and browsers, along with the lack of proof of simultaneous cross-species extirpation suggests not a uniform ecosystem, but rather a complex environment, conducive to human predation, adaptation, and survival.

Around 13,000 cal BP, the Ice Free Corridor opened between the Cordilleran and Laurentide ice sheets, permitting access between Beringia and central North America. Along the western North American coast, evidence of sunken forests suggests a series of coastal refugia existed throughout the LGM (Dixon 1993). However, evidence is as yet only circumstantial as to which route the first Americans took to arrive south of the ice sheets.

The terminal Pleistocene was a highly fluctuating environment, with marked periods of warming and cooling. Eastern Beringia was marked by the ever-changing mosaic patchwork of sandy deserts and grassy steppes. The continuous changing diversity of large game would have required strategies that were able to adapt to these fluctuations. Assuming that technology is a function of diet breadth, in an environment lacking long-term continuity, risk would be higher, and we should expect to see less specific tool curation. Time and investment in specific weapon systems is predicted to increase when diet breadth narrows, and alternatively decrease when diet breadth broadens. Therefore, we should see less toolkit conformity during the initial phases of the LGM colonization, and increased toolkit conformity as local fauna establishes itself over long periods of time.

The Holocene Thermal Maximum (HTM) occurred between 10,000 and 9,000 cal BP (Kaufman et al. 2004). The HTM period saw the final inundation of central Beringia. At Birch Lake in the upper Tanana valley, Bigelow (1997) identifies a landscape parkland dominated by poplar and willow from 8100 to 6900 BP, transitioning to spruce dominated by 5300 cal BP (Magoun and Dean 2000, Viereck et al. 1992).

Bison and elk seem to have thrived in the Interior to about 9000 cal BP (Yesner 2001); after this date bison population numbers drop, eventually becoming locally extinct between 1000 - 400 yBP (Stephenson et al. 2001). The persistence of elk is not well documented, as the bones may often be misidentified as those of moose (Potter 2005). DNA evidence from muskox shows a considerable loss of genetic diversity from the LGM into the mid Holocene, when their population rebounded, expanding even into eastern Asia (MacPhee and Greenwood 2007). Caribou from Alaska and the Yukon appear to be genetically diverse enough from other North American populations that researchers argue for their isolation within Alaska during the Wisconsin Glaciation and continued population persistence throughout the Holocene (Harding 2003). Dall sheep also continued to survive in the Interior.

The actual landscape probably existed as a patchwork of ancient steppelands surviving at higher altitudes and latitudes, with the parklands dominating the majority of the habitable landscape below the perennial icefields, and the slowly encroaching boreal forests. As these habitats alternately expanded and

contracted throughout the early to mid-Holocene, ungulate herds specifically adapted to local niches also responded.

The landscape appears to have become increasingly forested, which had a negative effect on the success of most species of large ungulates in the Interior (Mason and Bigelow 2008). The loss of grazing ecozones seems to have affected horse and mammoth herds first, with bison and wapiti surviving later. By the time the next cooling/drying event occurred about 8200 cal BP (Powers and Hoffecker 1989), the boreal forest dominated the landscape. The loss of ungulate diversity could have increased the importance of salmon in the diet and the increased focus on summer harvesting of anadromous fish.

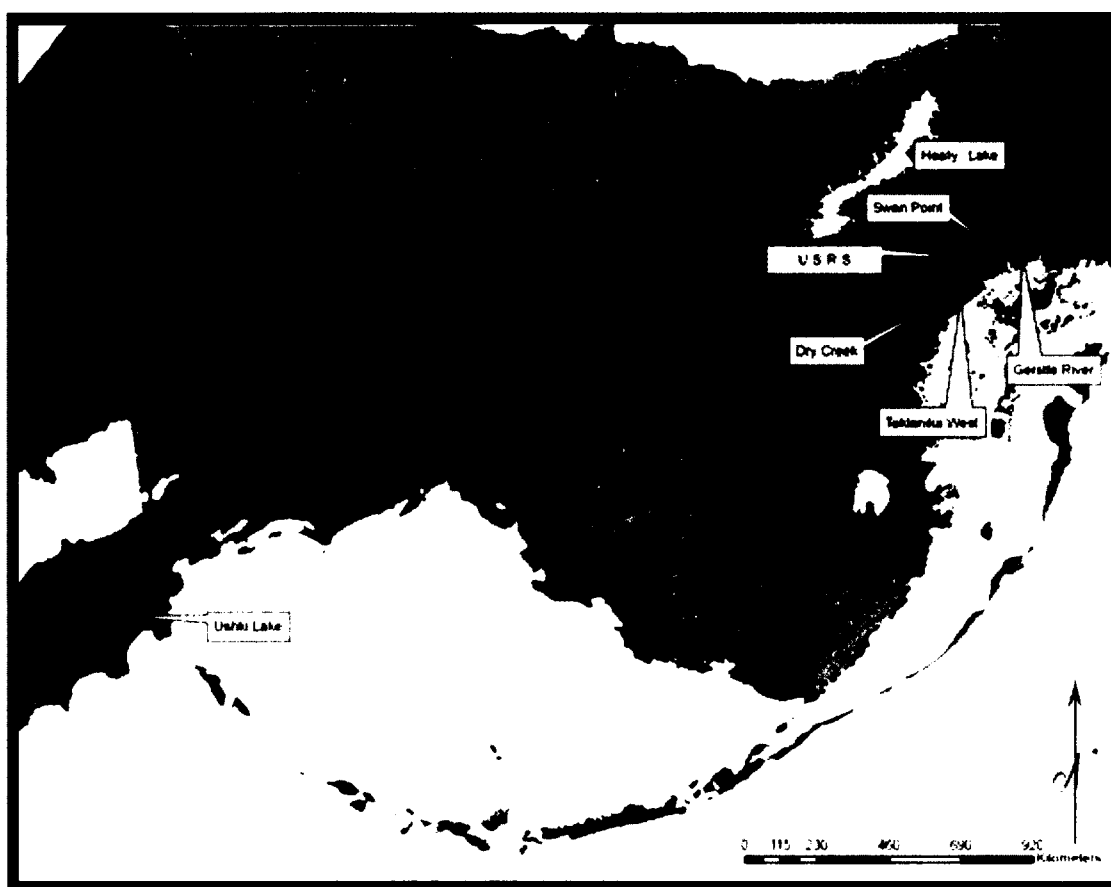


Figure 3.1 Map of Beringia and the Alaskan glaciers at their greatest extent during the LGM (20 cal BP). Sea levels have been set at approximately 120 meters below present levels. Sites projected are not necessarily contemporaneous with each other or dry land and glacial extent.

In Eastern Beringia, the Diuktai microblade toolkit along with transverse and dihedral burins is represented in Swan Point Cultural Zone 4, c. 14,000 cal BP (Holmes 2008). Technology represented at the Ushki Lake site (Figure 3.1) lacks microblades in the earliest occupations; however they are represented in

the later Diuktai-like assemblages (Dikov 1993). Aside from the technological continuity suggesting cultural continuity across Siberia at the end of the LGM, the seminal work of Edward Vajda (2010) establishing the genetic links between the North American Na-Dene language family and the central Siberian Yeneseian languages adds another line of evidence of the antiquity and cultural connections of Pleistocene human migrations.

Projectile point weapon technologies appear to be focused on the acquisition of medium to large sized game, and may change morphology depending on the species being hunted. In eastern Beringia, triangular bifaces appears to develop regionally. The technology was first described by John Cook (1969) at the earliest occupations at Healy Lake (Figure 3.1). Called Chindadn or Nenana (Goebel and Slobodin 1999) these bifaces are highly variable and likely represent a multiuse tool.

Terminal Pleistocene diet breadth in the Alaskan Interior can only be adequately demonstrated through multiple sites across a wide variety of geographical settings. A formal model of diet breadth for this time period cannot yet be demonstrated, however, we do have several sites that have preserved a good sample of prey utilized by humans. Dry Creek component I yielded faunal elements consistent with wapiti and mountain sheep, and a lithic assemblage of bifacial knives and projectile points. The later component II yielded faunal elements of bison and mountain sheep, with distinct clusters of lithic remains consistent with both bifacial reduction and microblade production strategies, by which the researchers concluded that the site represented a fall/winter residential hunting camp (Powers et al. 1983). Bison, being grazers, prefer low lying grassy plains, mountain sheep prefer upland settings, and wapiti, also grazers, can be found in all sorts of environs.

Across the northern slopes of the Alaska Range, important sites exist likely as a response to the habitat boundaries. The diet breadth from Dry Creek component I and II (Powers and Hoffecker 1989), Teklanika West CZ2 (Coffman 2011) and north of the Tanana River at Gerstle River (CZ3) (Potter 2005) (Figure 3.1) indicate specific hunting behaviors targeting large ungulates. This suggests that the diet was supplemented by continued use of salmon and migratory fowl as seen in Swan Point CZ 4 (Figure 3.1) (Holmes et al. 1996) and Broken Mammoth CZ 3 and 4 (Yesner 1994, 1996, 2001)

At Teklanika West, Component I bison elements (10,920 \pm 50 BP and 11,080 \pm 50 BP) are associated with debitage consistent with bifacial reduction (Coffman 2011), and may represent tools only consistent with meat processing and not prey killing. At the Upward Sun River Site (Figure 3.1), a hearth feature that contained the cremated remains of a young child (11,620-11,280 cal BP) also contained the bones of salmon, marmot, hare, squirrel, ptarmigan and passerine (Potter et al. 2011). The contents led researchers to conclude the hearth and associated house feature represented a summer/late summer encampment (compare with Carlo Creek, also interpreted as a likely summer camp (Bowers 1980)). Component I at Gerstle River (9893 \pm 35 BP) contains some possible bird elements, with unidentifiable mammalian bones of various sized animals (Potter 2005:341-342). The lithic assemblage lacked

microblade production.

Throughout the Terminal Pleistocene and early Holocene, microblades are found in high association with bison, wapiti/moose, while bifacial technology tends to be associated with mountain sheep and caribou. Potter (2011) has shown that this correlation suggests two weapon strategies employed simultaneously, but separated by seasonal context. Sites which exhibit both technologies may possibly represent residential camps where one technology (Strategy A) was being implemented for prey acquisition while the other (Strategy B) was being utilized to gear up for the upcoming season focusing on hunting animals in a different ecological context. Potter has also shown that microblades tend to be found in lowland contexts, and bifaces in upland contexts (2008a). From this, it appears that humans employed annual migration patterns throughout the late Pleistocene and early Holocene, which focused on intercepting large ungulate spring and fall migrations, and winter ranges in the uplands, while summers were in lowland context focused on harvesting fish and small mammals in river and lake patch environments. Tools in these latter contexts were likely organic implements and have not survived.

Throughout the Pleistocene-Holocene transition, the cultural record suggests a wide variety of weapons that were available to their users. These included lanceolate point-tipped darts, designed to be lightweight, thrown great distances, and transported easily. These were likely used in situations where close-encounter kill opportunities were limited. Composite weapons, associated microblade technology, were more durable, and could have been utilized in close-encounter kills, where game was placed in disadvantaged situations, including being driven into bodies of water, snares, or down cliffs or steep slopes. There is much debate concerning the role microblade technology played to the people who utilized them. As the climate fluctuated and various targeted game expanded, contracted, or were extirpated across the landscape probably had a direct effect on the variability and visibility of tool types in the archaeological record.

3.3 *Mid-Holocene Alaska*

During the mid-Holocene, bison and wapiti continue to decline in abundance as salmon and caribou become more common in archaeological assemblages. These two mainstays were likely supplemented by a wide variety of edible items of less caloric return, if the ethnographic and historic record can be used as a reliable proxy. The loss of big game diversity, may have been accelerated by several large scale, widespread volcanic events in South-central Alaska (the Oshetna tephra, 6750-5850 cal BP (Dixon 1993). The Hays series of eruptions between 4200-3800 cal BP (Beget et al. 1991) likely also played a negative role in habitat/patch diversity and local predator and prey population levels. Another cooling/drying event occurred at 3800 cal BP and again at 2900 cal BP (Brigham-Grette 2001). It is very likely that this system of warming and cooling events, compiled with devastating ash/tephra falls in the higher elevations, and the persistence of widespread spruce forests contributed to the continued decline of

game diversity, and thereby the carrying capacity of human population levels in the Interior.

Two additional main volcanic events characterize the late Holocene in central Alaska. The first White River Ash fall occurred ca 1800 cal BP and the second 1140 cal BP. Between these another cooling event, the Medieval glacial advance 1500-1300 cal BP occurred (Calkin et al. 2001), followed by the final one, the Little Ice Age, lasting ca 900-200 BP. The warming events between them have been linked to drastic effects on populations across northern Europe and Asia, which is beyond the scope of the paper, but we can make similar inferences for the American subarctic. While the volcanic events likely had short-term effects on local demographics, the climate warming events probably are the culprit for any sustained ethnographic change.

After 6000 cal BP, side-notched points, associated with the Northern Archaic Tradition appear in the archaeological record throughout Alaska. The Northern Archaic Tradition is thought by many to indicate human adaptation to a Taiga forest environment (Mason and Bigelow 2008). These points vary extensively in morphology, perhaps indicating that the shape and size of the point were of lesser importance to the hafting procedure. It is important to note that microblade technology continues throughout this time.

Some researchers (Anderson 1968, Dumond 1969, Derry 1975) explain technological changes in the Interior as being due to migrations into central Alaska. Others (Morrison 1987) explain this change as rather a diffusion of technology across groups, while Dumond (1987) searches for a compromise between the two, positing an amalgamation. The apparent lack of an available nutrient load to attract immigrant movement in the first place argues against this. Successful population movements would need adequate information on raw material locations and seasonal prey locations. The chances of opportunistically finding these at levels that would sustain band survival in the face of likely hostile opposition from local established groups add to the unlikelihood of successful migrations due to single-point-in-time events. Rather, if large scale population displacements did indeed occur in eastern Beringia (coastal regions excluded), it was more likely due to prolonged environmental change which forced a continued demographic shift in the face of social collapse.

3.4 Discussion

Previous research has drawn connections between changes in technology and possibly changes in either conditioning facts and/or normative cultural templates. This research focuses on decision variables that are tractable in the empirical record. In general, normative models of artifact change are difficult to test.

The Late Prehistoric, or Athabascan Period (~1000-100 cal BP) is one of pronounced technological change. This period is marked by the increased importance of organic tools, food caching behaviors, and the use of hammered copper (Workman 1978, Shinkwin 1979, Cooper 2007). Holmes

(2008) notes that this period is marked by an increase in diversity of projectile point forms. The Athabascan Period is marked by the introduction of the bow and arrow, largely supplanting the older atlatl and dart strategy, likely adopted from the coastal Eskimo. The new technology seems to be linked to the loss of composite weapon strategies as well. Bow hunting allows the hunter to kill prey from farther away, and also lessens the need for a group to make successful kills. Microblades are largely lost from the record. Potter (2008) provides a strong summary for expectations of microblade and biface use across the landscape.

Ice patch finds in the southern Yukon, where hafted implements have been preserved, indicate that the transition between atlatl darts and bow and arrows occurred between 1200-1100 cal BP (Hare et al. 2004). Ice patch hunting is a specific strategy, however. The YTU has been unglaciated since the Hypsithermal. Permanent ice patches do not exist in the region today. While bows were likely favored throughout the year, certain hunting strategies in the region may have favored composite weaponry to linger in the region longer than elsewhere in the subarctic.

Composite weapons as heavy-duty thrusting spears are optimal in conditions where multiple uses and durability of the same tool is needed. These conditions would be useful in periods of logistic behaviors, such as during the fall caribou hunts. In the YTU, caribou fences of trees, deadfalls, snares, humans, and Inuksuk were all utilized for the fall migration hunt. Mass quantities of caribou were slaughtered, butchered, and stored for the long winter months. At a single point in time, where hundreds of caribou are being caught and killed, a few multi-use weapons might be optimal over shooting many one-time-use arrows. In this sense, microblade technology could be hypothesized to exist alongside bow technology.

Another strategy of durability and multi-use tools however, also spread in popularity during this time: the native copper industry. The industry seems to have risen simultaneously on the west and east sides of the Wrangell Mountains in southeastern Alaska and southwestern Yukon (Cooper 2007). Hammered copper implements spread throughout the interior via trade routes, and were highly sought after items for many tools and decorative objects. Copper knives and projectile points might have actually met the desire for a durable tool when this was needed. The ultimate loss of the core and blade technology by the historic period might have been due to the interplay of both bow and arrow and copper implements. In this light, microblade technology would have lingered in resource-poor regions, where the value of copper as a trade item might have exceeded the desire to acquire it. The late occurrence of a specific technology could occur in instances of neighboring group hostility, or a lack of a reciprocal trade item of equal worth. This problem will be explored throughout the rest of this work, primarily in Chapter 7. The Athabascan Period will be discussed more in depth in the following chapter.

4 Modeling Optimizing Behaviors Across the Yukon Tanana Uplands

The Athabascan, or Late Prehistoric Period is generalized as the last one thousand years until the historic period of direct contact with Euro-Americans. The main problem facing research is that we only know broadly what foraging choices were being made during this time period. Connecting this broad data reported in the ethnographic record to archaeological assemblage variability will help demonstrate assemblage behavioral choices. This chapter incorporates all regionally known prehistoric sites, modern resource data, and an ethnographically informed model in order to recreate recent foraging events. If migrations of new people with new technology did indeed replace older populations in this region, it is unlikely their resource use patterns would mirror their predecessors. If the human population is held constant through time, and their weapon system was replaced through adoption of another, resource patterns again should shift through time. If, however, the human population held constant, and likely did not change through migration between the Northern Archaic and Athabascan periods, and their toolkit changed over a long period of centuries rather than a relatively fast event, resource-use patterns might be affected indicating a more successful prey-acquisition strategy change. If strong correlations exist between these frames of reference, then patterns of land use can demonstrated to exist through the past. Most of the prehistoric sites in the region remain undated, and therefore, we cannot test Northern Archaic sites against Athabascan sites for differences in regional resource use. However, if weak correlations between land use patterns and site placement are encountered, then the resource patterns can be said to have changed throughout time, suggesting population replacement or large-scale hunting weapon replacement. The model presented in this chapter assumes that humans in the past exploited resources in the area according to a least-cost principle; that the visible combination of environmental variables and human behavior patterns creates a specific recognizable pattern, that the economic system is consistent throughout time despite distinct archaeological periods, and that a relationship exists between site density and prehistoric land use.

This stage in the analysis is necessary as a coarse-grained first approximation of linking different datasets in order to draw broad inferences in site placement choice. Once enough of a sample of the prehistoric record is known, and the patterns within those assemblages have been adequately described, inferences drawn from those records can be used to model greater expected behavioral patterns. The research focuses on the little known mountainous region between the Yukon and Tanana rivers, defined as the Yukon Tanana Uplands (YTU) (Wahrhaftig 1965).

The YTU are sparsely populated today, with the majority of local infrastructure resulting from ongoing gold mining activities. The archaeological knowledge of this region tends to be oriented towards exploring areas of infrastructure development such as roads, trails, and mining claims. Areas that are more difficult to reach, due to distance, topography, and other environmental factors are overlooked in favor of places that are easier to access due to logistical factors, such as time, cost, and effort. As a result, archaeological sites are clustered near areas of modern infrastructure, creating patterns of prehistoric

activity that are likely a biased, misrepresentation of the actual regional archaeological record.

In an attempt to counteract the effect of this misrepresentation and to help streamline future research into the remote country of these highlands, relationships between existing sites and variables on the landscape that would have been considered of value to prehistoric inhabitants need to be clearly distinguished. The next step is to project these variables regionally in order to highlight areas on the landscape that hold a higher potential for prehistoric site preservation.

In the Alaskan interior, interpreting material culture and how it relates to human behavior over space is critical in explaining human habitat and exploitation of the local environment (Andrews 1977, Derry 1975, Hoffecker et al. 1993, Holmes 2008, Mason and Bigelow 2008, Potter 2006, 2008a, 2008b, Shinkwin et al. 1980). The period of cultural contact between the Natives of this area and the Euro-Americans was highly destructive to ancient behavioral patterns. Already before actual historic contact, new trade goods had changed previous Athabascan lifeways, causing bands to alter their camps, villages and hunting cycles to facilitate trade ultimately with the Lebedev-Lastochkin Company, the Russian American Company and the Hudson Bay Company (McKenna 1959, Osgood 1936 and 1971, Pierce 1995, Simeone 1982).

There were few people present to make a written record of the changes, which were swift, and therefore the extent of them can only be estimated. Information is derived from Native memories, various memoirs recorded by whites, and the little ethnographic work done in the following decades. For the purposes of the model, it is assumed that this information is an accurate portrayal of pre-contact native life in the area. It is also assumed that the basic economic system in this area was held constant through time, and that all prehistoric sites within its boundaries reflect this one broad system of exploiting the landscape. The same basic foraging equipment is assumed to be held constant through time. Further assumptions are that climate, faunal, and floral data have also remained constant since at least the mid Holocene. This scale of analysis is useful in exploring the relationships between site placement and seasonal resource availability. Relationships may be completely spurious and while seemingly apparent, in reality might be non-existent.

An ethnographic study was independently undertaken to resolve the best understanding of the distribution, abundance, and the economic costs and benefits of natural systems through the territories of the Han, Tanana, and Gwich'in. The seasonal rounds discussed in this chapter fall into what Binford (1980) would describe as behavior indicative of "collectors", involving storage of food for part of the year and logistically-organized groups or bands specifically structured for food procurement. Collector groups are characterized as setting out to specifically procure certain resources, and thus, these goals will be apparent in site formation, features, and artifacts.

Certain sites will be large and highly visible large due to the amount of food being processed. Other sites could be characterized as caches and observation stations. The placement of certain sites may be

a combination of any of these three types. Certain materials in the area will be largely available throughout the region, while others are only available in specific regions and sites oriented at or near them can be interpreted as sharing a relationship with that material.

The purpose of this chapter is to test known Northern Archaic and Athabascan settlement patterns and cultural systems against optimization models. To do this, an ethnographic model, followed by Optimal Foraging, Diet Breadth, and the Patch Choice models, and finally a geospatial model using ArcGIS will be implemented. The hypothesis here is: if significant site patterns can be demonstrated by applying optimal foraging models to this area, then further, more robust hypotheses of seasonal use of this montane region can be investigated.

Optimal Foraging theory assumes that if specific behaviors have been selected against other behaviors to optimize reproductive success, then models can be produced that predict the optimal pattern of behavior within given constraints. Foraging behaviors that make choices that yield the biggest payoff will be naturally selected for. Therefore, hunter-gatherers decide when and what to forage for based upon consideration of the relative value of simultaneously available resources. Foraging decisions, when given the context of technology and environment, can be predicted according to the Optimal Foraging assumption that net energy capture rates serves to model relative values of resources.

4.1 Land Evaluation

Kamermans (2006) points out that land evaluation from an archaeological perspective is done through an inductive approach, where one incorporates known site attributes, historical, ethnographic, and landscape information, which is then used to predict site location. A deductive approach would build a model based on historical, ethnographic knowledge and landscape information, and would then use existing archaeological information to evaluate the strength and validity of the model. For reasons pointed out in the introduction, current accumulated archaeological knowledge in the YTU is considered biased, and therefore a deductive approach is used as a first approximation.

4.2 Construction of Economic Models of Land Use From Ethnographic and Historic Data

Multiple ethnographically attested groups peripherally used the YTU, primarily utilizing the lowlands. Three to four matrilineal bands of the Han used the easternmost regions of these highlands, between the Yukon River in the North to the Tanana in the South. North of them bordered the Gwich'in, a people thought to have originally inhabited a range that included the whole southern slopes of the Brooks Range. By the 1850's they were being pushed eastward and southward by Eskimo groups. At the turn of the century, one group was noted as living on the southern banks of the Yukon, the Birch Creek Kutchin.

The Lower Tanana and Middle Tanana Athabascans are territorially linked to the Tanana River and its north and south tributaries. They exploited the southern drainages of the Yukon-Tanana uplands. By

the turn of the century, these groups were using the south-flowing creeks and rivers from this area, and likely pushed north occasionally as the need presented itself. The Koyukon Athabascans inhabited the Minto Flats area to the west, where the conflux of the Yukon and Tanana Rivers is located. It is also not known if they exploited the White Mountains in any way, but they are thought to have come late to the area, pushing east during the 1800's (Andrews 1975, 1977, Crow and Obley 1981, Fathauer 1942, Hosley 1981a, 1981b, McFadyen 1981, McKennan 1959, 1981, Osgood, 1936, 1971, Simeone 1982 and Will 1984).

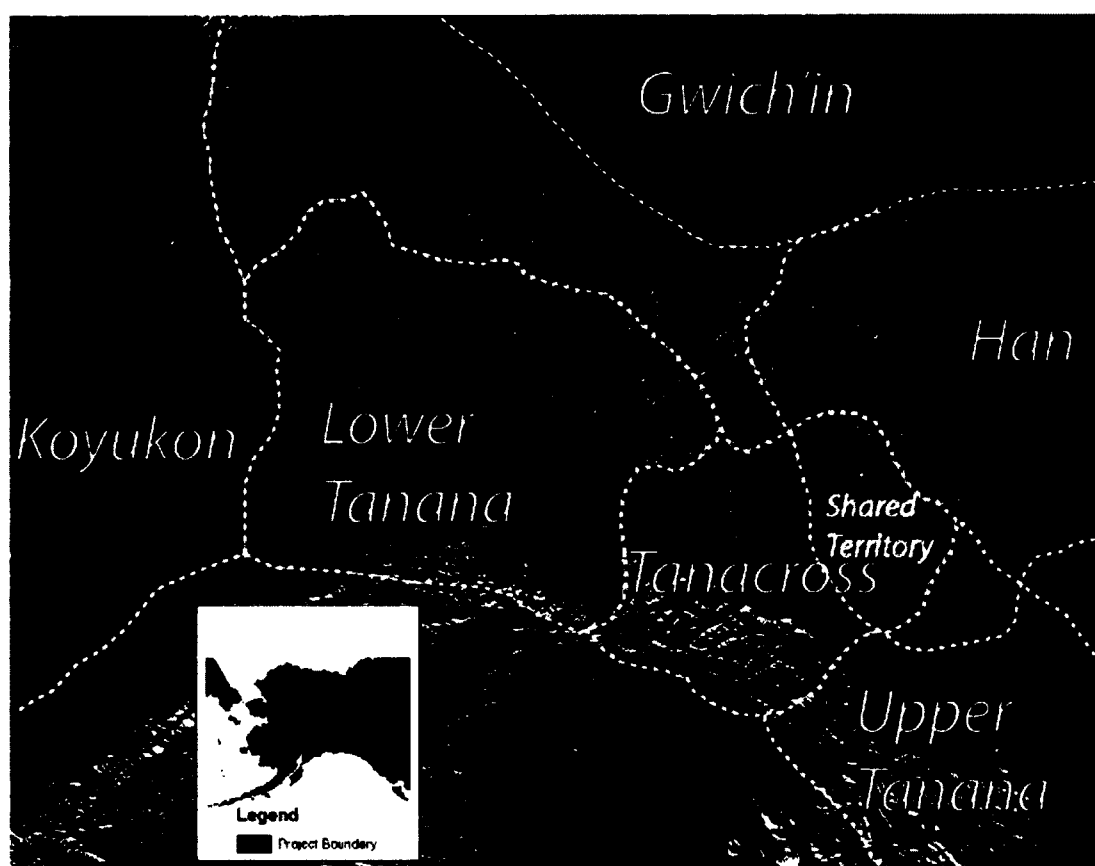


Figure 4.1 Ethnographically attested band territories ca1890 A.D. (red bounds the project area, with all prehistoric sites known in yellow). Boundaries were likely very fluid through time, and shifted often.

4.2.1 *The Han*

Osgood records that the Han Athabascans are thought to have numbered about 1000 individuals at the time of contact in 1898 (1971). He recorded three known matrilineal clans. Bands tended to consist of one or several families (Crow and Obley 1981).

The territory of the Han (Figure 4.1) centered on the Yukon River, between the tributaries of the

Klondike and Kandik rivers on the northeast bank and the Fortymile and Charley Rivers on the southwest bank. Andrews estimates their territory as extending 16,900 square miles. Three main camps are noted in the late 19th century: Charley's Village, near the mouth of the Kandik River, and Johnny's Village and David's Camp, located near present day Eagle (Andrews 1977).

Fish was considered the staple of their diet (Osgood 1971). Spring would find the Han migrating to areas along the Yukon and these other rivers in anticipation of the salmon run. The migration would be undertaken before breakup and while the ground was still frozen, in order to facilitate movement.

The villages of the Han appear to have been more or less semi-permanent settlements. The structures in the villages consisted of semi-subterranean houses, built of split, upright spruce poles and insulated with moss. While traveling, small domed tents of caribou hide were utilized. The log/moss houses were used during all seasons for long encampments (Crow and Obley 1981).

Spring involved repairing the moss houses, repairing and building canoes which were built of birch bark or moose hide), nets, and fish weirs. While preparing for the salmon run, caribou, moose, small game, and other fish were hunted, using the bow with several types of arrows, spears, and snares. Blunt arrows were used for hunting waterfowl.

During the summer salmon run (July-September), focus was entirely turned to capturing as many fish as possible and drying and storing them for the winter. When the run ceased, the groups broke into small familial bands for about a month, spreading out into the surrounding countryside. Men tended to spend their time hunting and the women, children, and elders continued fishing and repairing the caribou impounds for the winter. During this time extra meat was cached, which was returned for usually around mid-January. Around October, the bands would recongregate at the river camps. Snowshoes and clothing were then prepared for the winter.

Winter was spent in the river camps, with a trip to bring in cached meat occurring in January. Mid-February to mid-March was focused on the caribou hunt. The caribou hunt was a communal activity, with bands congregating together to participate. Animals were driven into large caribou fences, which were long systems of felled and somewhat cultivated trees. One of these was reported to have stretched over thirty miles in length. The game would become entangled with hidden snares, and then dispatched by bow, spear, and occasionally by knife. The caribou hunt provided meat that was cached and sustained the bands until the salmon runs. The use of small corrals formed by wood or humans to capture and kill the animals has been reported also. To a lesser extent, moose, bear, and sheep were also hunted. Spruce roots were used to weave baskets for cooking, which were dug into the ground and filled with hot rocks for boiling (Osgood 1971, Crow and Obley 1981).

4.2.2 *The Gwich'in*

The Gwich'in were a widespread Athabascan group whose territory originally extended across the

entire south flanks of the Brooks Range. During the 19th century, they were pushed to the east by the Eskimo, and at contact, their bands range from the Mackenzie River in the east to the headwaters of the Koyukuk River in the west. Until the Eskimos pushed them south, they ranged the north slope of the eastern Brooks. In the Yukon, they exploited as far south as the tributaries of the Peel River. They bordered the northern territory of the Han (Figure 4.1). One regional band (the Birch Creek Kutchin (older colloquial rendering of Gwich'in)) of several families exploited the northern reaches of Birch Creek, and two families were reported to exploit Beaver Creek, but it is unknown how far south they pushed into the White Mountains (Slobodin 1981).

The Gwich'in are generalized as a caribou-hunting/oriented people; however, the people of the Yukon Flats looked more to the river for their sustenance. Post-and-withe weirs were used for fishing in the summers, and dip nets, gill nets, leisters, and hooks used throughout the year. Blunt arrows and snares were used against birds in the summers.

Osgood gives a haunting picture of the impact of contact with the whites. "Within twenty-five years of their first discovery, the Birch Creek Kutchin was annihilated by an epidemic of scarlet fever" (1936). William Schneider interviewed an informant called 'Birch Creek Jimmy' at the Village of Birch Creek in 1974. Originally from the Black River area, his family was living and exploiting the lower reaches of Birch Creek by 1900. It is not known if his family was considered originally part of the Birch Creek clan or not. However, he reports that they mostly kept to the flats, rarely moving beyond the lower reaches of the Birch and Beaver Creeks (Will 1984).

Traditionally, the Gwich'in south of the Yukon seem to have considered the northern White Mountains and Crazy Mountains as part of their territory (Caulfield 1983). David James, the son of Birch Creek Jimmy, recounted in another interview that "the original Dendu Gwich'in were "mountain people" who lived principally in the foothills of the White Mountains and utilized primarily caribou and sheep. The Gwit'ee Gwich'in were said to be the band who lived along Birch Creek and their name meant "people living under" and, perhaps refers to the fact that the band lived at the base of the White Mountains. The name Dendu Gwich'in translates to mean "people of the other side" and is apparently a name assigned to the band by another group – not traditionally used by the band to describe itself" (Will 1984).

Simione presents a hand drawn map of main prehistoric trade routes that existed in Alaska at the turn of the century. One of these ran from Cook Inlet, passed near present day Fairbanks, and north following Beaver Creek ending near Fort Yukon. That specific trade route would have passed through and been facilitated by the Gwich'in people south of the Yukon (Simione 1982).

In general, the Gwich'in of the Flats spent July and August harvesting the salmon runs. Following this, moose, muskrat, and to a lesser extent caribou were hunted in the fall until freeze-up. During winter, the scarcity of game decided the distance to which bands would scatter. Osgood's informants told him that the people of the Yukon Flats disliked the taste of caribou, indicating their unfamiliarity with the meat; this

may be a reflection of changing harvest patterns in the historical period, indicating the winter hunts in the highlands had ceased for these people (1936a).

The Chandalar Gwich'in are reported to have hunted caribou in surrounds, or by driving them into bodies of water for dispatch or down steep slopes. They hunted sheep by approaching the animals from above, as they tended to look for predators toward the valley floors. Both these characteristics can probably be attributed to the inhabitants of the White Mountains (Osgood 1936).

4.2.3 *The Tanana*

The native groups that utilized the region of the Tanana River are called by the same name, and are ethnographically split into three main groups, the Tanana (sometimes referred to as the Lower Tanana, Tanacross, and Upper Tanana (Figure 4.1). McKennan uses the term Lower Tanana to distinguish the bands living west of Goodpaster River from the overall term that describes the three main groups, and for clarity, his definition will be used here as well.

McKennan recognizes five regional bands of the Lower Tanana, stretching from the lower reaches of the river to the Canadian border. The Minto (one band), Chena (one band), and Salcha (two bands) groups, speaking regional dialects grouped together as "Tanana" by Krauss (McKennan 1981) inhabited the Tolovana, Chena, and Salcha Rivers that flow south and west into the Tanana River from the Yukon-Tanana Uplands.

The Healy River-Josef and Mansfield-Kechumstuck groups represented the Tanacross in the project area. The Tetlin-Last Tetlin, the Lower Nabesna and Scottie Creek groups represented the Upper Tanana in the project area. These groups exploited the area of the north forks of the Fortymile River jointly with the Han, illustrating the arbitrariness of concepts of distinct territory boundaries in the region (McKennan 1959).

The fall caribou hunt was of extreme importance to the Tanana bands. They migrated into the highlands for the winter months, congregating into small camps or "villages". The migration and hunt began in late August and utilized caribou fences, (sometimes one set with snares or two parallel fences with a corral at one end) which sometimes extended for miles. The hunt was intended to bring in enough meat to sustain the bands throughout the entire winter. Before breakup, the bands would make use of the snow for ease of travel, migrating nearer to the Tanana River for fishing and moose hunting. Caribou hunting continued in the flats, along with hunts for small mammals and waterfowl.

Weirs, fish traps, and dip nets were utilized for the whitefish and salmon runs. Following the fish runs, men would make a sheep hunt into the mountains, following which the annual cycle returned the bands to the caribou fences (McKennan 1981).

Despite cultural and linguistic boundaries, each of these groups similarly utilized the resources that the local environment provided. Birch bark was used for baskets and canoes and bows were fashioned

from the wood that was used also to make snowshoes. Spruce roots were woven into cooking baskets, and willow was also used for the construction of snowshoes. Bone and antler were used to fashion projectile points, and copper knives and points were traded from the south. Red ochre or hematite was used for coloring and also contained a spiritual element (Slobodin 1981, Crow and Obley 1981, Hosley 1981a, 1981b, McKennan 1981).

4.3 Methods

The YTU is characterized by hills rising 1500-3500 feet in elevation. The western portions of these uplands are surrounded by extensive bottomlands (the Yukon Flats, Minto Flats, and Tanana Valley). Mixed stands of white and black spruce, birch, aspen and some willow characterize these mountains. The flats are characterized as muskeg, with tussocks extending up the gradual slopes, making travel through the country extremely difficult during the summer months. The YTU divides the watersheds of the Yukon River to the north and the Tanana River to the south.

The model area is restricted to the highlands and expanded it to encompass the entire Yukon Tanana Terrane from the Canadian border to the conflux on the Yukon and Tanana rivers. As previously stated, this model restricts the boundaries of the study area to only montane areas. The landmass of the model includes regions currently managed by the US Bureau of Land Management (BLM), Park Service, state, native, local agencies, and private holdings.

The YTU encompasses over 18 million square acres. Within this area, only 353 prehistoric sites have been described. This area is marginal at best for site preservation processes. Little soil formation has been observed in association with many known sites. Additionally, most sites are described as small, ephemeral lithic scatters, possessing little stratigraphic integrity, distinct lack of faunal preservation, and usable radiocarbon samples.

The ethnographic data from this region is very limited as to adequate information that the Optimal Foraging models require. Therefore, Bruce Winterhalder's study of the Cree (1981); another primarily-based Boreal Forest adapted culture, along with David Zeanah et al. (1995) study of land use in the Carson Desert of the Great Basin will be utilized as proxies for the model in this region.

The diet breadth model makes use of three specific predictions: 1) Hunter-gatherers will pursue the highest ranked resources they encounter. 2) The capture of lower ranked resources depends upon their abundance compared to higher ranked resources. 3) Fluctuations in the abundance of higher ranked resources will resolve choices of including or excluding lower ranked resources into the diet (Schoener 1971).

Using these predictions, we can predict preferred resource patches of the region, and model cultural exploitations of them. The first step is to estimate the net caloric return rate of food items within

the model area and then rank the resources. Major resource use is known from ethnographic and narrative accounts (Andrews 1975, Osgood 1936, McKennan 1959, Slobodin 1981).

As a proxy, Winterhalder's study of the Cree (1981) is used to generalize caloric return of the entire boreal forest. These rates are based on averages. Modern technology (guns, snowmobiles, traps) was used in their procurement. Therefore, actual kcal rates are not used in the final model, but are only used to help rank the resource (Raven and Elston 1989, Zeanah et al. 1995), which is in turn used to generate the model.

4.3.1 *The Diet Breadth Model*

The diet breadth model illustrates a hunter/gatherer faced with simultaneous habitats, or patches; many of which overlap each other. They must then decide which prey item to primarily search for, which other prey items are worth taking when encountered while searching for the main prey, and which will be passed by. The rational is, is that the hunter will decide on prey items with the highest rate of caloric return. Caloric return rates differ for species throughout the year, as shown by Winterhalder. Additionally, not all highest ranked resources are available throughout the year.

This study also incorporates the patch choice model. The model posits that resources are unevenly distributed throughout the environment. Food is concentrated in "patches", which are depleted as they are exploited. Foragers will leave patches when their rate of caloric return falls below that of another patch. Foragers are predicted by the patch choice model to prefer the most energetically profitable patch. Disruptions in the net caloric return rate can alter a hunter's choice of patches.

In order to make the best use of the optimal foraging models, variables are constrained by their appropriate seasons, following Zeanah et al.'s (1995) study in the Great Basin. Seasons were factored into the model in order to enhance understanding of settlement strategies and subsistence exploitation, and improve the reality and accuracy of the predictive power of the model.

Patterns of patch availability are controlled by temporal accessibility. These are split into four arbitrary "seasons"; Calving season (spring), salmon season (summer), and the rut/forty mile caribou herd migration season (fall), and winter. These seasons are known from ethnographies and other historical accounts to be the main seasonal rounds by which Native peoples structured their movements. The diet breadth model can only predict hunter-gatherer behavior among resources that are simultaneously available, which is why resource patches must be analyzed temporally.

For each season, Winterhalder (1981) and Zeanah et al. (1995) caloric rates of returns and rankings are used along with the historically known resources used in order to build the model. It is essential to create a simplistic model. A problem that is faced with geospatial analysis is that the bigger the model area is, the more generalized the findings will be. Another problem faced in optimal foraging models

is that the more resources one tries to calculate, the more “noise” is encountered mathematically, and the models become cumbersome.

Different amounts of ranked resources were encountered each season in the model area. Winter is the lowest, with four species split into two ranks. Spring and summer and fall each have six separately ranked resources (Table A-1).

For each species considered, a geospatial layer was used to delineate its patch within the boundary. Seasonal layer weights were calculated by the ratios of each rank to each other. Following this, the 353 site locations (Figure 4.2) were calculated against 1992 randomly generated points (Figure A-1) in relation to the final weighted calculation with a Mann-Whitney U test (Table A-2) in order to identify statistically significant differences between sites and random pseudo-nonsite points in relation to the seasonal patches. The test is appropriate for analyses when randomness cannot be assumed.

4.3.2 *Dependent Variables*

4.3.2.1 Site Locations

Following the creation of this model, maps generated would indicate potential for site location according to weights attributed in this paper. Naturally, since the weights are arbitrarily assigned, they may not accurately or remotely represent reality; therefore the next step beyond the deductive methodology outlined here would be to inductively test each variable against the existing known site database of the Alaska Heritage Resources Survey, and generate a set of random pseudo-nonsite points across the landscape. Probabilities of relationships can then be calculated between the sites and points in relation to the independent variables in order to see if a relationship exists between each variable and known site locations.

From a prehistoric perspective, site placement was dependent on availability of local food, shelter, protection, defensibility, and both visibility of prey and concealment from them. From an environmental perspective, site preservation is dependent on sediment burial, artifact assemblages left behind, preservation of faunal materials, and lack of disturbance. From a modern discovery perspective, sites are rediscovered according to their proximity to local infrastructure (Figure 4.3), and resources available for site discovery and description. Within the YTU, two areas in particular are over-represented in known site locations in relation to other areas: these are the Yukon-Charley National Preserve and the Fairbanks-Northstar Borough. The Salcha River drainage is completely devoid of site locations, not because they are not there, but due to the fact that access to this drainage is restricted to Eielson Air Force Base military personnel only, and no attempt at utilizing this area in a way that would require the creation of modern infrastructure has been made. Other modern biases include site locations near navigable rivers, the pipeline, and highways, where exploration is more cost effective.

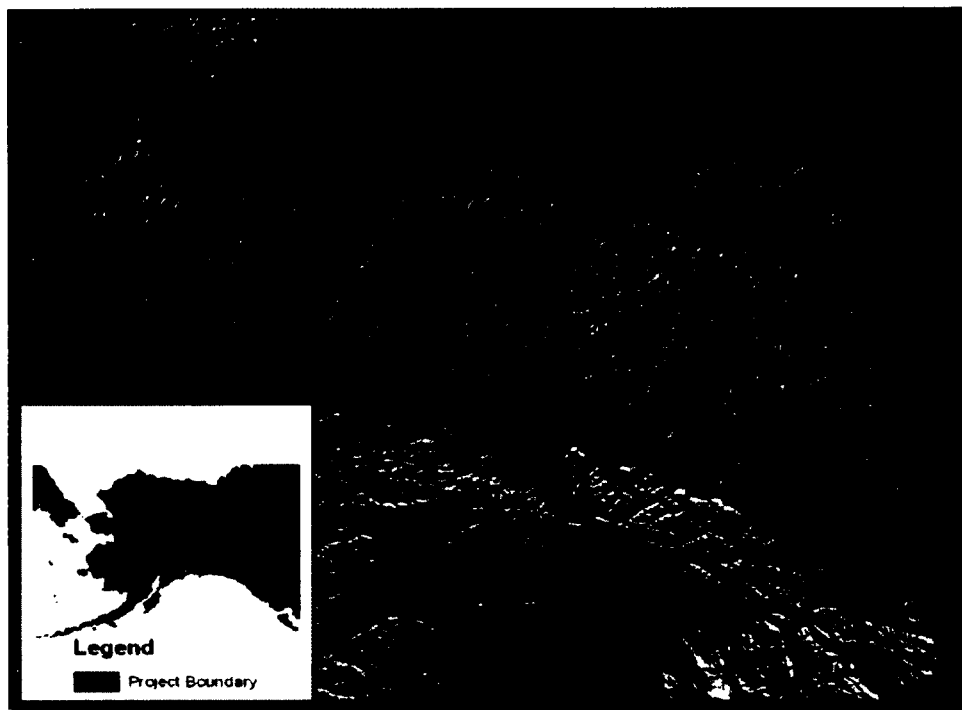


Figure 4.2 The model boundary (red) and all prehistoric sites according to the AHRS 2010 database.

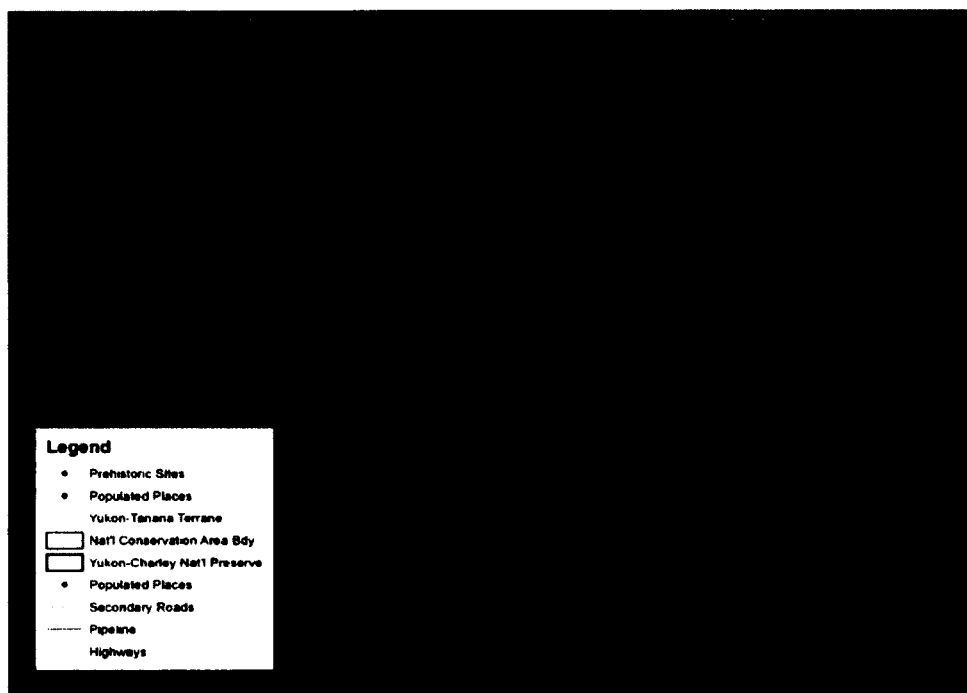


Figure 4.3 Prehistoric site locations within the YTU in relation to modern infrastructure and major federal landholdings.

4.3.2.2 Boundaries

The boundaries of this model will be the U.S.-Canadian border in the east, and the confines of the YTU, as defined by the US Geological Survey (Figure 4.2) (See Table A-3 for data sets and sources used).

4.3.3 *Independent Variables*

Weighting variables according to their diet breadth rank creates too great of a value range in the final model calculation. To compensate this problem, once the ranked prey choices have been made, each prey item is simply ranked equally according to presence/absence on the landscape.

4.3.3.1 Elevation

Slope is calculated as a percent, with intervals marked at every 5°. Slopes greater than 20° would be weighted as (0), with increasing intervals: 20°-16° (+1), 15°-11° (+2), 10°-6° (+3), 5°-0° (+4). Digital Elevation Models (DEMs) are used, and the modeling DEM resolution level is set at 30 meters.

4.3.3.2 Vegetation

Vegetation is difficult to weight, as most floral resources seem to have been used in one way or another. Plants known for food, medicine and tool use would be given a weight of (+1), and others negatively weighted, but these may end up covering much of the region area, and turn out to be nonspecific in regards to site location. See Figure A-2 in Appendix A for a graphic representation of vegetation variables used

4.3.3.3 Hydrography and Anadromous Streams

Anadromous streams were significant for salmon procurement as well as other fish species and small mammals, and as winter trail systems. Therefore, they would be given a higher weight (+3). A buffer of 250 meters will be included to account for riparian habitat important for resource exploitation and travel. Other waterways are important simply for water procurement, however, are not weighted. Beyond the boundary, areas will be negatively weighted (-1).

4.3.3.4 Mammal/Waterfowl Distribution

In the YTU, the Fortymile Caribou Herd is active and was a primary focus of food at specific times of the year. Weights for this resource are set according to generalized regions that the animals are found in throughout the year. Wintering range would be weighted as (+1) and areas outside this boundary considered neutral (0). Sheep range exists in highland areas, and these generalized maps would be weighted as presence (+1) or absence (-1). Waterfowl would also be considered as a generalized distribution, with presence weighted as (+1) and absence (-1). Moose are weighted as presence (+1) and absence (-1). Small

mammals are left out of this variable weight and are considered in the weighting of waterways discussed above. See Figures A-4 - A-6 in Appendix A for graphic representations of these patches.

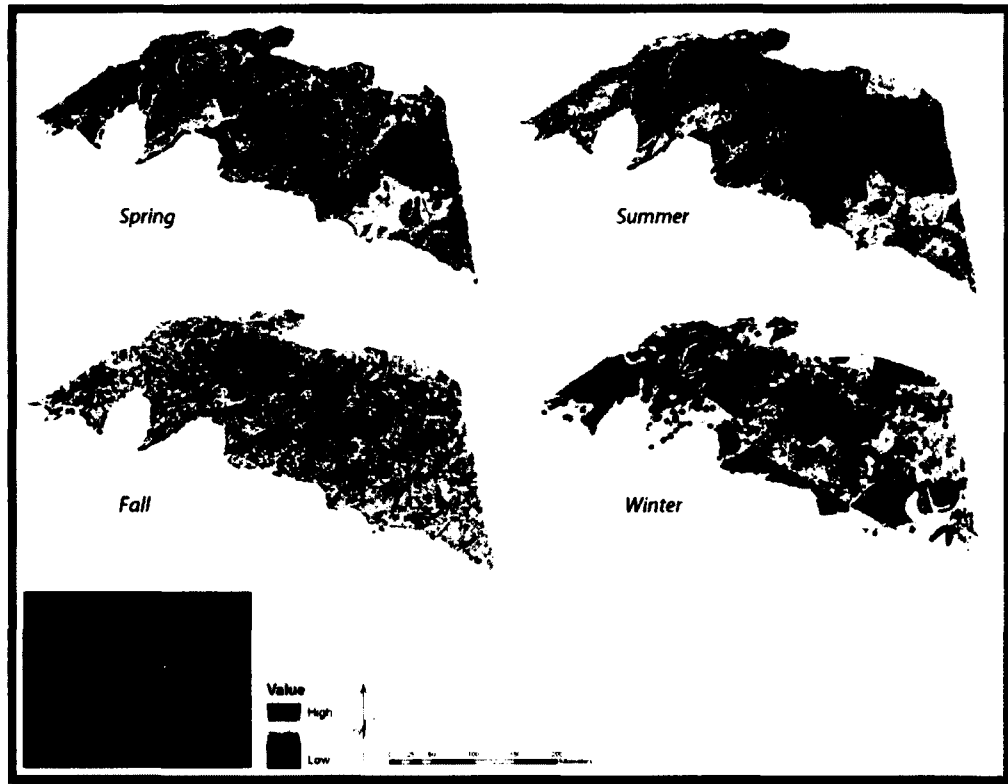


Figure 4.4 Graphic representations of seasonal caloric value patches.

4.4 Model Results

4.4.1 Spring

Before breakup, the bands would make use of the snow for ease of travel, migrating nearer to the anadromous rivers for fishing and moose hunting. Caribou and sheep were also hunted, along with small mammals and waterfowl. The final habitats calculated pattern showed the strongest difference between site locations and the random pseudo-nonsite points for all four seasons. With winter caches depleted, people were moving about the landscape much more. These hunts sustained families and small bands until they re-congregated for the summer fishing.

The model (Figure 4.4) shows high probability patches occurring in riparian habitats, as well as highland areas shared by caribou and sheep. There was a distinct difference in sites vs. random pseudo-nonsite points (Figure 4.5) in the lower probability patches, and a large jump in the high probability patches, all of which were statistically significant (Table A-4).

This seasonal model also confirms that spring was a time of resource stress in this region. Diet breadth increases during this season, indicated by an increase in mobility patterns, high altitude patch return-rate increase, and site placement across the landscape.

4.4.2 *Summer*

During the summer salmon run (July-September), focus was entirely turned to capturing as many fish as possible and drying and storing them for the winter. Weirs, fish traps, and dip nets were all utilized for the whitefish and salmon runs. Muskrat, beaver, waterfowl and blueberries were taken between runs. High value patches for the summer are found in those areas, and we see a 10% rise in site placement vs. random point placement in those high value patches (Figures 4.4, 4.5), a statistically significant difference (Table A-4).

The patch return rate is indicated here to increase in the valley bottoms, and decrease in the higher altitudes. There is a significant difference seen between site points and the random pseudo-nonsite points in relation to “High” ranked patches (Figure 4.4). The model strengthens the idea that summer was a time of relative resource plenty and decreased diet breadth.

4.4.3 *Fall*

When the salmon run ceased, the groups broke into small familial bands for about a month, spreading out into the surrounding countryside. Men spent their time hunting moose and sheep, depending on the area, and the women, children, and elders continued fishing and repairing the caribou impounds for the winter. Following this, the bands returned to the caribou fences (McKenna 1981) where this prey item was captured en masse and processed. Surplus meat was cached, and returned for usually around mid-January.

In the model, we see a lesser focus on riparian habitats, with moose rutting habitats gaining importance (Figure 4.4). The model predicts that behaviors should turn away from the central highlands. There is a statistically significant jump in the patches ranked and medium-to-high and high (Figure 4.5, Table A-4). When compared against the spring model, this model is probably not as strong due to centralizing behaviors that the caribou migration imposed upon the bands.

The model suggests a return rate increase in the middle altitudes. The highest altitudes are still considered too low to be utilized. Diet breadth and mobility patterns should reflect this broadening return rate and increase as well. Resource stress is again on the rise; however, this is exacerbated by the construction and maintenance of caribou fences.

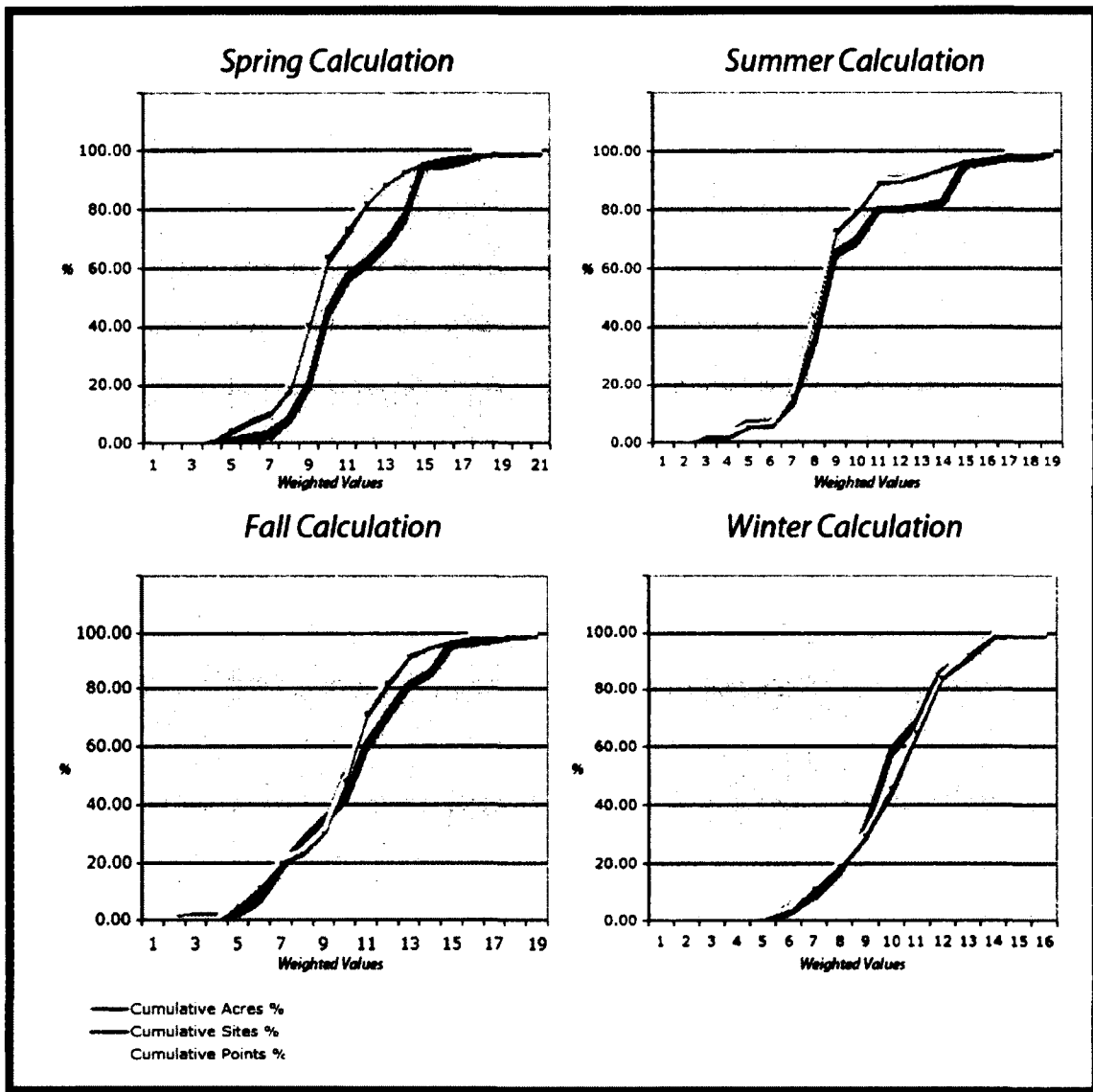


Figure 4.5 Cumulative percent of actual sites vs. cumulative percent of random points vs. cumulative percent of acres within each value patch. The random point curve falls directly behind the acres line, and cannot be seen.

4.4.4 Winter

During winter, the scarcity of game decided the distance to which bands would scatter. The Han spent winter in the river camps, while the Tanana bands retreated to highland villages. The Gwich'in tended to stay in the lowlands, and trips to bring in cached meat occurred in January. Mid-February to mid-March was focused on hunting the returning caribou. The caribou hunt was a communal hunt, with bands congregating together to participate. Animals were driven into fences, becoming entangled with hidden

snare, and then dispatched by bow, spear, and occasionally by knife. The use of small corrals and human corrals to capture and kill the animals has been reported also. To a lesser extent, moose, bear, and sheep were also hunted. However, when these patches were analyzed by site location vs. random pseudo-nonsite points, no statistical difference was seen (Figure 4.5, Table A-4). The lack of a pattern suggests severe limitations that the harsh winter environment imposed upon the inhabitants, and therefore site formation processes was likely restricted during these months.

The model suggests that return rates increase in forested lowlands (Figure 4.4). High altitudes and river bottoms decrease in return rates in the region. The pattern suggests a period of heightened resource stress. Responses to this included aggregation of groups and use of summer and fall food caches, which cannot be modeled here. Winter potlatches may have been (among many other things) a risk-mitigation strategy for people with dwindling resources to acquire more for survival during this time from others who had an abundance of resources. The potlatch allowed for ritual wealth resource redistribution from the wealthiest members of the tribe to all others, without the requirement for immediate material reciprocal repayment. Potlatch reciprocity was conceptualized as a long-term investment: he who could give more increased in respect and stature among his peers. These two concepts were accepted as valid immediate repayment for material goods.

4.5 Discussion

Most inductive models use aspects of geology in order to predict site location and preservation. Geological models are not used here, in order to highlight and allow focus upon the dietary reasons that may underlie known site locations. The restriction allows these inferences to be made largely free of site preservation constraints. The assumption, however, limits the applicability of this stage of analysis to small scale. The systems that become apparent are dependent on the data used to produce them, and are not tied directly to the empirical record. Small-scale analysis makes use of layered assumptions and must then be interpreted through use of medium and large-scale analysis that focuses on the actual material cultural record in order to demonstrate its applicability and relevance to the prehistoric record. These GIS models indicate that the majority of the sites in the area are associated with hunting-related behaviors. These are further clustered by the seasonal availability of acceptable prey items.

These models indicate that most sites conform to spring and fall prey patches, when resource return rates increased and expanded from the valley bottoms into the highlands. Diet breadth and mobility increased during these months. During the summer, patch return rates increase dramatically again in the valley bottoms, constraining mobility to these areas only, and a reduction of diet breadth to only the highest ranked resources. The winter model suggests a large-scale reduction of return rates, and likely a general abandonment of the YTU during this time.

This also illustrates that resource patches do not exist as single entities, but rather as a matrix of changing resources that increase and decrease in return rates in a seasonal-specific pattern. The Central Place Foraging model suggests that an occupation site will be placed where travel costs are minimized by proximity to the highest resource returns.

Using the ethnographic, optimal foraging, diet breadth, and patch choice models to interpret seasonality of site locations suggests that people were most widely moving about the YTU during the spring and early summer months. The pattern is seen again for the fall months, but is restricted by behaviors that caused people to congregate near patches that facilitated intercepting migrating caribou. Summer patches indicate that people confined themselves to riparian habitats, in close proximity to the salmon runs. The winter model suggests several things. The cold season posed the most difficult situations to human survival, and was punctuated by low food resources and periods of starvation. Food was cached during the salmon and caribou harvests specifically for this time. When these ran out, many resources were considered as viable food options that would not have been at other times of the year. It also could indicate that the region was largely devoid of people during the coldest months.

It is assumed here for the sake of the model that the patches delineated here extend at least as far back as the White River Ash volcanic events, and possibly as far back as with the establishment of the boreal forests (~6000 cal BP). This model also suggests that hunting and procurement behaviors, which Osgood, McKennan and others recorded, can be inferred to extend deeply back through the cultural history of the region. The model suggests that no large-scale resource use shift occurred between the Northern Archaic and Athabascan periods in this region. The seasonal models indicate that a strong difference exists between resources found in valley floors and ones located at higher elevations. This model of optimal seasonal land use can be now applied to site assemblages. Due to the topographic difference demonstrated here between resources, sites will be split into two locales: Valley Floors and Ridgetops. Assemblages will be compared against each other for debitage differences, discarded expedient tool and formal tool differences in patches by seasons. The next two chapters switch focus from the small-scale regional analysis to a large-scale examination of sites at an intensive, assemblage-specific basis.

5 Ridgetop Site Assemblage Variability

Two assemblages from the YTU, the Big Bend Overlook and Bachelor Creek Lookout sites (Figure 5.1) were chosen based on their respective locations as representative assemblages for this stage in the analysis. Both are important as they are situated at high altitudes on ridges splitting major river drainages, and are assumed to have been occupied by people moving between these drainages. The geographical setting also restricts their likely seasonal occupation. From the ethnographic record, fall would most likely be the time of occupation, with spring and winter as alternate possibilities.

Resources in the YTU are spatially clustered and separated by long distances on the landscape, and often only available at certain times of the year. The lack of consistent availability greatly reduced the chances for opportunistic resupplying, and required farsighted logistical planning in order to carry out a successful hunt. In addition to needing reliable logistical supply points, the technological system that was transported between sites had to be equally reliable and long-lived.

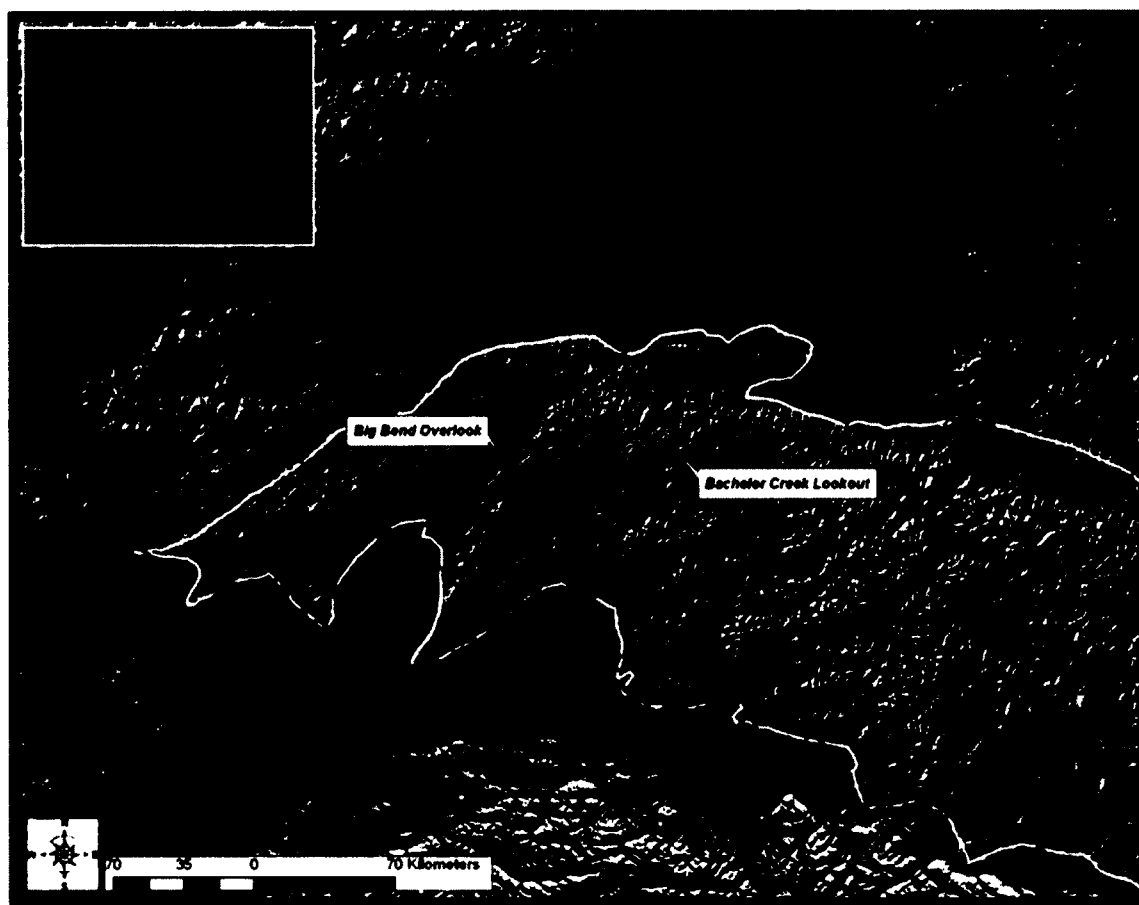


Figure 5.1 Location of the two ridgetop sites discussed in this chapter.

The sites in these upland settings generally consist of the stone debitage left over from tool production and maintenance. Other types of sites are quarrying sites, such as those found at Rosebud Knob, or Tolovana sites described by David Derry during the Alyeska survey (Cook 1977, Aigner and Gannon 1980, 1981a, 1981b). Further site types are kill sites, butchering sites. The possibility of long term camp sites can not be ruled out in the uplands, but their likelihood is greatly reduced the further one retreats from the Yukon River, Tanana river, and associated lakes in the flats. Each of these site types represent a specific picture of the overall economic system required for a successful life in the prehistoric subarctic.

5.1 Bachelor Creek Lookout Introduction

The Bachelor Creek Overlook site is situated on a prominent knob in the middle of a high saddle (Figure 5.2) between Homestake and Bachelor Creeks at an elevation of about 3350 feet above sea level. The site is a surface/subsurface lithic scatter and comprised mostly of chert and diorite debitage, measuring approximately 40m x 75m.

The field methods employed focused on collecting the total number of prehistoric artifacts that lay exposed on the surface (Figure 5.3), as well as collecting a systematic sample of artifacts from 18 shovel test pits placed across the site (Figure 5.4). Based upon the fact that little soil formation could be observed at the site, (other than within an area of about 5m² in the center of the site) this was treated as a highly disturbed site. No surface features were observed.

Three stratigraphic levels (Figure 5.5) were identified in the field. Layer 1 was an organic root mat, on average about 5 cm thick. Underlying this was Layer 2, a brown silty loess. Below this was Layer 3, gray silty loess, ranging from 10-40 cm thick, and was in turn underlined with culturally sterile, broken bedrock. A possible hearth feature (Figure 5.6) was encountered in one test pit, but no artifacts were recovered from within the ash layer. For the purposes of this analysis, it is assumed that the subsurface artifacts represent an accurate sample of the remaining subsurface component.

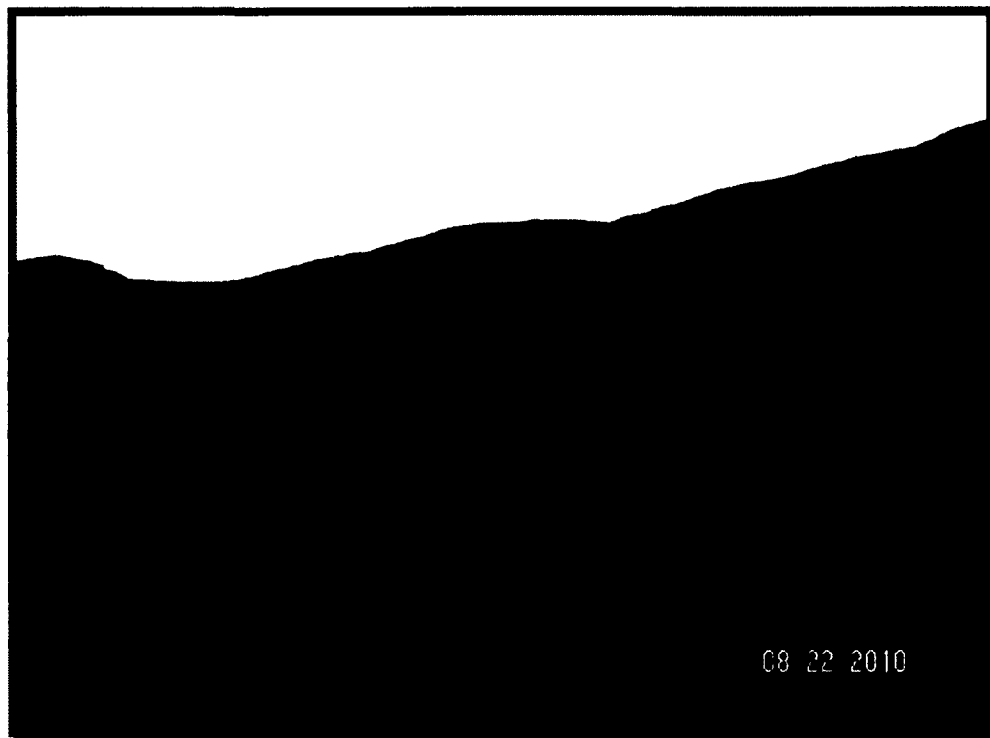


Figure 5.2 The Bachelor Creek site, located around the knob at the top of the bluff.

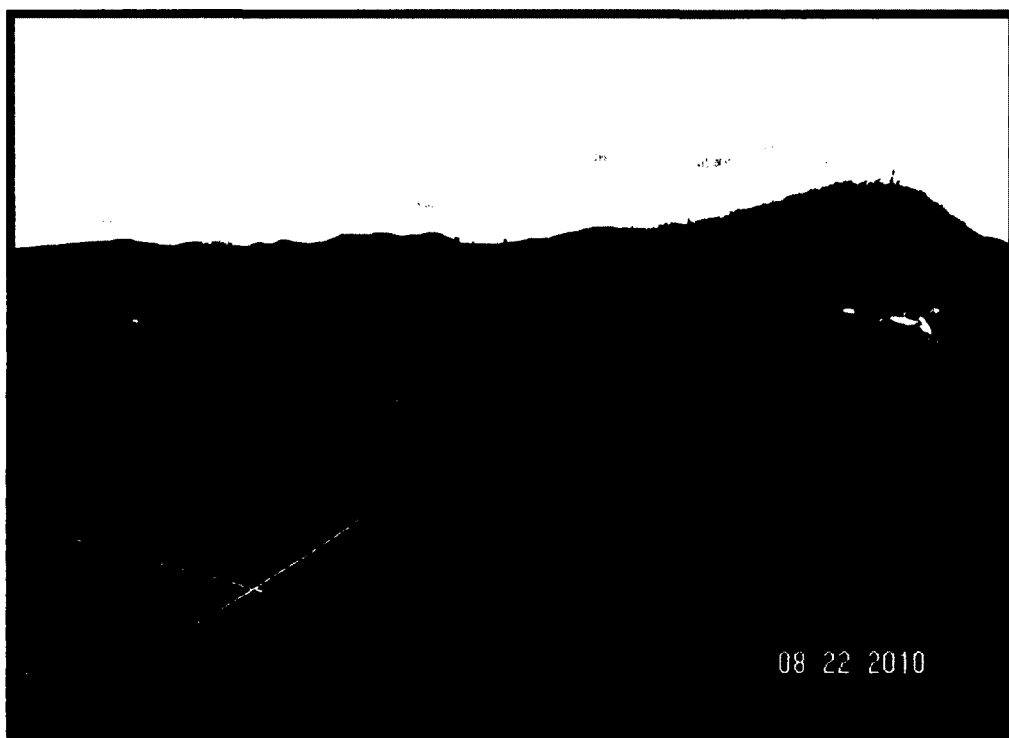


Figure 5.3 Bachelor Creek overview, showing the grid and flagged artifacts.

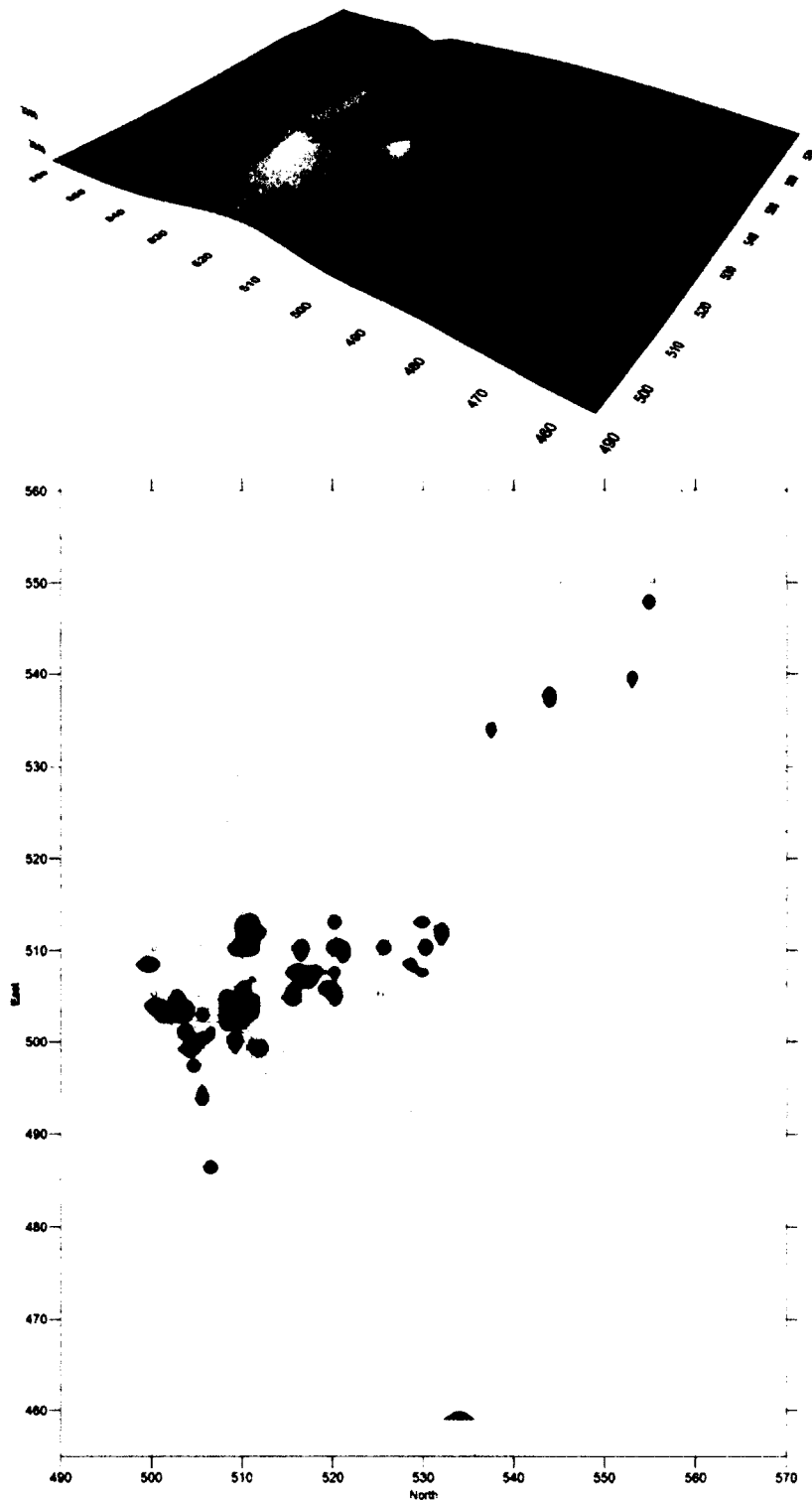


Figure 5.4 Bachelor Creek site map of all artifacts (blue). Test pits are marked in red. Isopleths are set at 1 item per 0.25 meter. Topography contours set at 1-foot intervals.

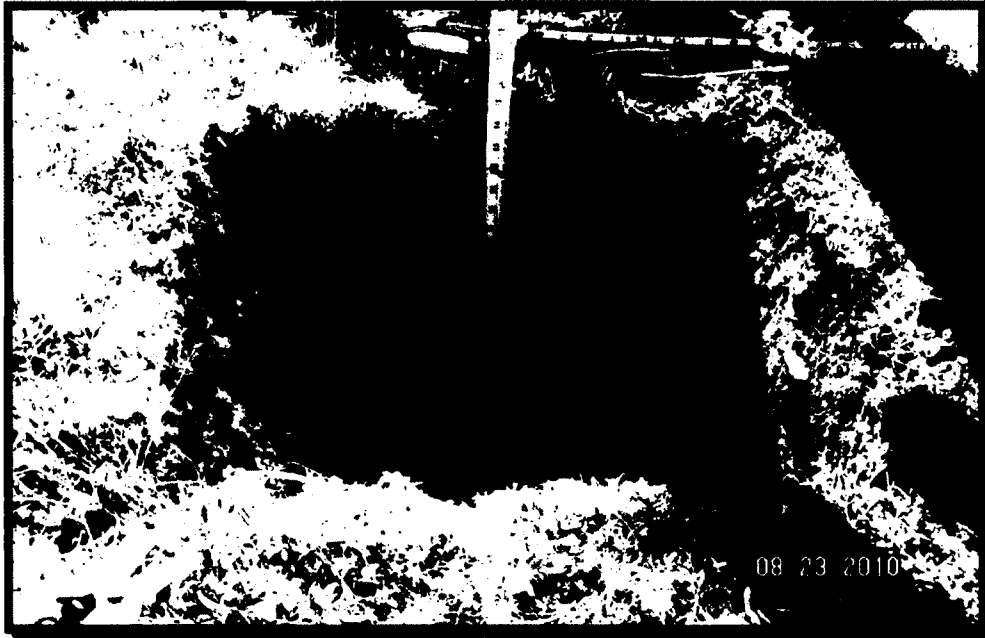


Figure 5.5 Typical stratigraphy near the prominent knob on the site.

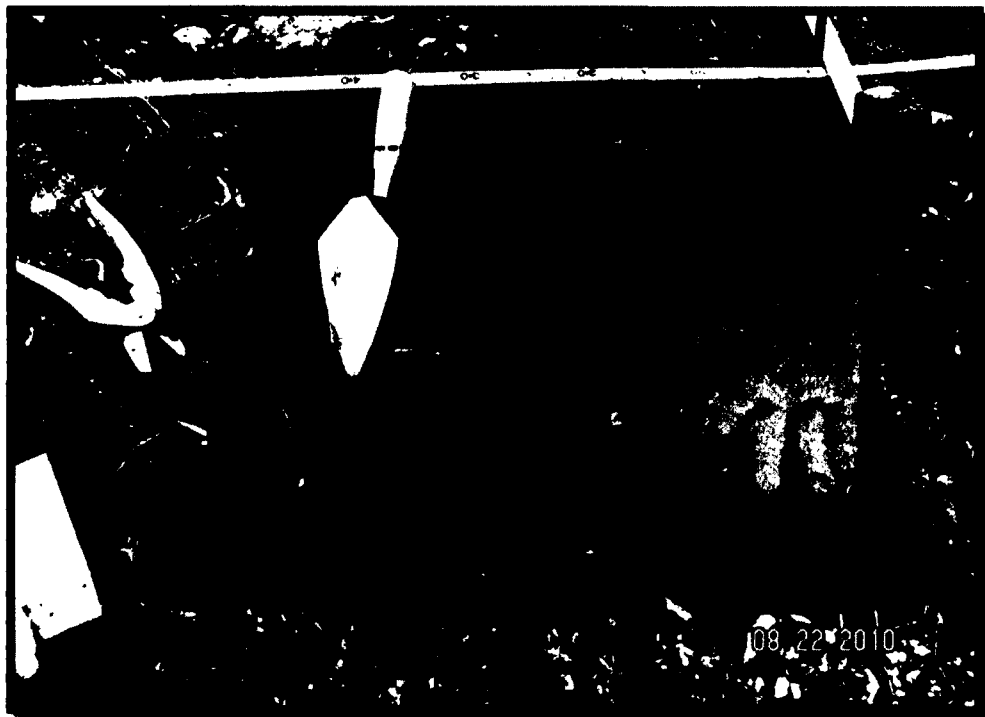


Figure 5.6 Outline denotes ash feature located in test pit N510 E505.

5.1.1 Lithic Analysis

Three hundred thirty six lithic artifacts were recovered from the site. Seven of these were bifaces (2.08%), eight were microblades (2.4%), five were retouched flakes (1.5%), two were utilized flakes (0.6%) and the remainder (92.9%) was debitage. See Table B-1 (Appendix B) for a summary of raw material counts recovered by stratigraphic level, and Table B-2 (Appendix B) for artifact type counts recovered by stratigraphic level. Four material types were found in quantities greater than 30 artifacts. These were tested using a χ^2 test to observe if a significant difference could be demonstrated to exist between the surface and subsurface assemblage of these artifacts. No significant difference was found among both artifact type and strata and raw material type and strata, the site was then assumed to represent a single cultural component.

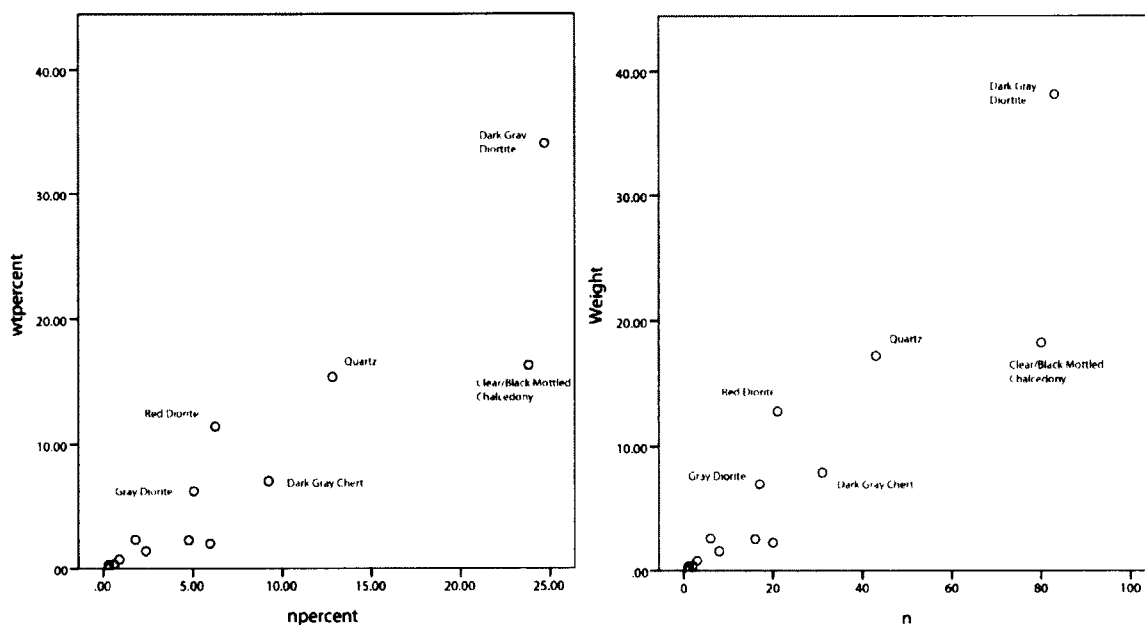
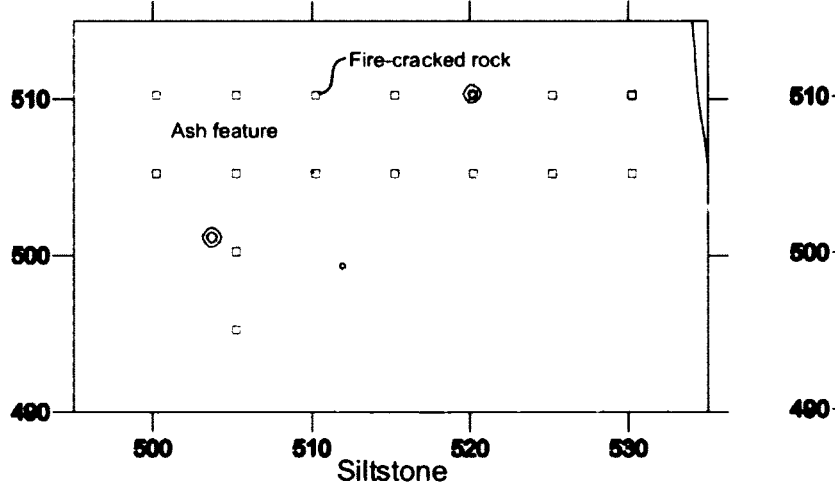
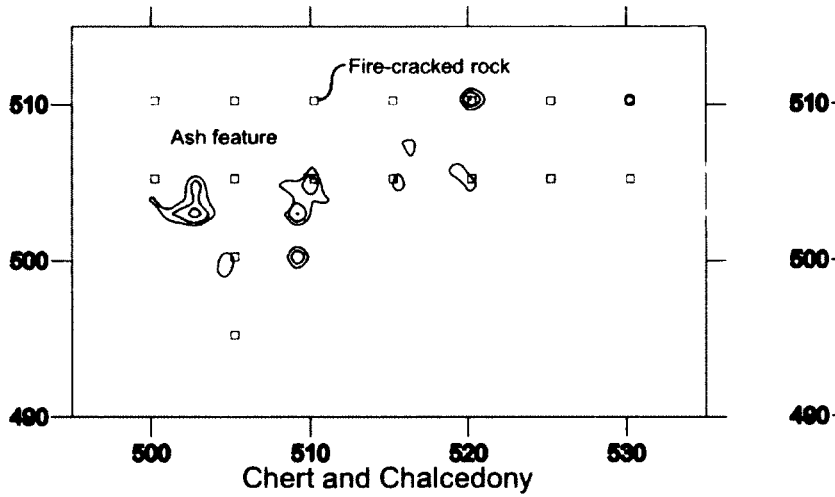


Figure 5.7 Raw material debitage weight variability.

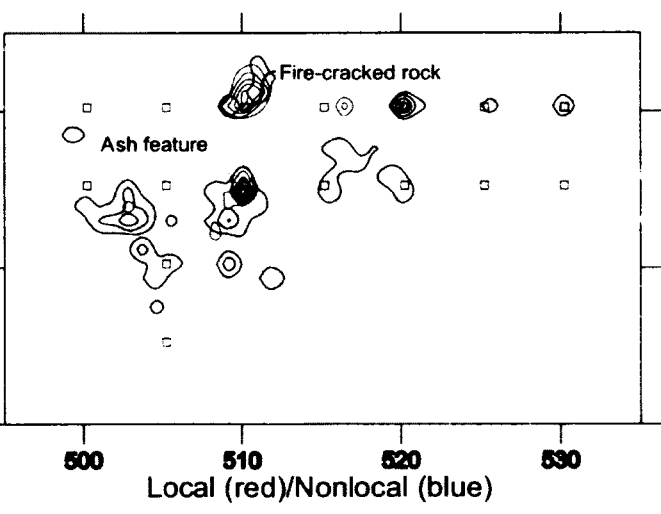
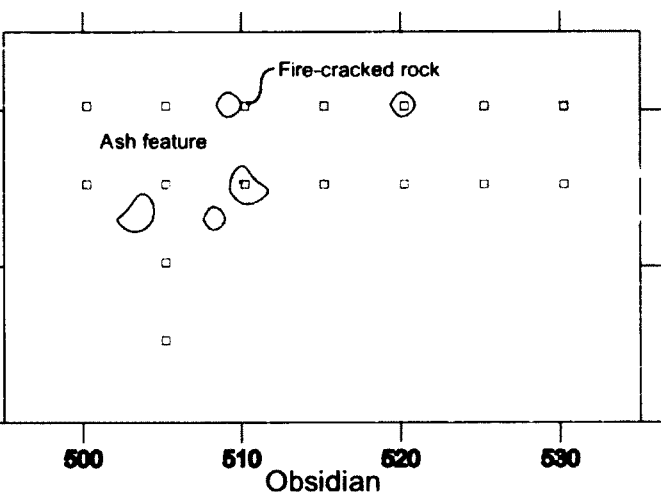
5.1.2 Raw Material Analysis

Six material types would be considered to be local (Figures 5.7, 5.8, 5.9, Table B-3 Appendix B). Clear/black mottled chalcedony is known to exist in raw form throughout the Livengood area. This type, along with dark gray chert, clusters strongly in both quantity and weight along with the local types. The trend would be expected to appear in the others if there was, in fact, an easy-access quarry nearby, and is likely to be a function of the fact that the site assemblage is very small, and likely represents a short-term occupation. Another reason for this overrepresentation might be that this site represents an early stop along a seasonal round that encompassed hundreds of miles and many months. These materials might still have

Figure 5.8 Lithic artifact isopleths (set at 1 item per 0.25 meter).



North —



been in plentiful numbers in the toolkits. Another reason might have been an anticipated soon arrival at a raw material procurement source. All obsidian artifacts were sourced to Batza Tena.

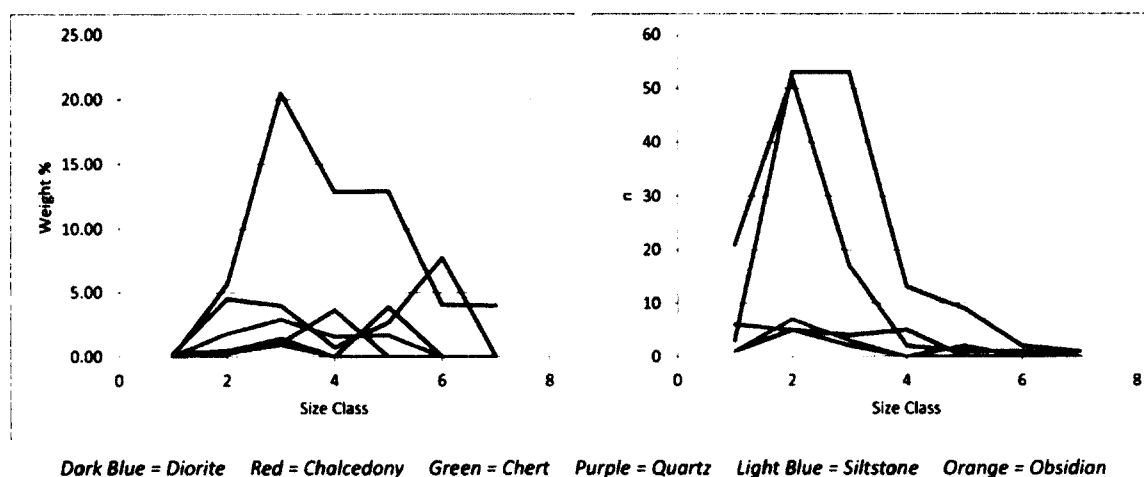


Figure 5.9 Raw material debitage size class weight percent and count.

5.1.3 Debitage Attributes

Using Sullivan and Rozen's (1985) typology, 46.2% of the debitage assemblage consisted of complete flakes, 40.4% consisted of broken flakes, 6.7% of split flakes, 6.1% of flake fragments, and 0.6% of debris (Table B-4 Appendix B). According to experiments done by Tomka (1989), tool production should result in higher quantities of complete flakes, while core reduction should result in higher quantities of broken and split flakes. Using White's (1963) typology of cortex amount, 0.6% of the flakes were primary, 1.9% was secondary, and 97.4% were tertiary (Table B-5 Appendix B). The low percentage of cortex suggests the site did not function as a primary reduction area, but where already prepared cores were further reduced and tools resharpened. Cortex was also equally represented between rough and smooth types, indicating a variety of procurement sources (Table B-6 Appendix B).

When size class was compared against weight percent, a slight underrepresentation of SC4 was seen, and by default a possible overrepresentation of SC3. The low representation of SC4 could indicate a preference for use of those flakes. Interestingly, a correlation is seen with four retouched flakes being represented in SC3 and only one in SC4. The assemblage was dominated by debitage in SC2 and 3. Chert and diorite are the dominant raw material types both by weight and number in the smaller classes (Table B-7 Appendix B).

Microblades are also not represented in SC4 but are in SC2, SC3, and one in SC5. The lack of SC4 artifacts could indicate a preference for that size microblades as prime use for retooling. The majority of flaking patterns consisted of faceted (28.6%) platforms and flat (49.7%) platforms. Empirically, SC 3

shows the strongest representation in the assemblage, and the one microblade, which exhibited usewear, was a proximal obsidian blade of this size (Table B-8 Appendix B).

5.1.4 *Reduction Strategies*

No cores were recovered from this site; however, as utilized flakes, microblades and bifaces were among the artifacts, all three reduction strategies were potentially utilized here. According to Surovell's model (2003), obsidian, all types of siltstone, and presumably cherts (despite their low numbers) are associated only with bifacial thinning, while the rest are associated with both initial core reduction and bifacial thinning. Microblade are associated with obsidian, white and greenish gray siltstone, clear/black mottled chalcedony, and dark gray chart, so these material types are also linked to microblade core reduction (Table B-9 Appendix B).

Cortex was observed 2.7% of the debitage. Different raw materials respond in their own individual ways to reduction mechanics. To the experienced flintknapper, the ultimate purpose of reducing a core will be dependent on both the fracture mechanics of the material and the tool needed to be produced. Andrefsky provides an excellent explanation of platform type associations (2005). Cortical platforms are associated with initial core or flake production. None were seen at this site. Flat and less complex platforms are often associated with nonbifacial thinning. In this assemblage, flat and dihedral platforms were observed on 54.6% of the assemblage. If the material types associated with the microblades are removed and assumed to only have association with their respective reduction strategy 7.6% of the debitage may be associated only with microblade technology (Table B-9 Appendix B). Using the dorsal scar count, 7.6% of the remaining debitage is associated with initial core and flake production, and 49.5% with late-stage biface production. The remaining two material types are associated with both bifaces and microblades. As much as 13.1% could be associated with early stage biface reduction, and 22.2% might be late stage reduction, but some of this is likely due to microblade production as well (Table B-10 Appendix B).

5.1.5 *Formal Tool Attributes*

Formal tools at Bachelor Creek consisted of bifaces (n=7) and microblades (n=10) (Table B-11 Appendix B). No thermal alterations were noted on any artifacts. Six microblades were proximal ends: two had faceted platforms and four had flat platforms. Two microblades were distal, one of these being a distal fragment, and one being a complete, unsnapped microblade. The remaining three were medial sections, all of which exhibited usewear, and one (obsidian) that exhibited retouched sides.

The complete bifaces and biface fragments (n=7) consisted of stages 2, 3, 4, and 5. In these assemblages, hafting seems to occur with both stage 4 and stage 5 bifaces. Retouching was not noted, however, three of the bifaces were late stage broken distal ends, perhaps a function of use. Edge angles ranged from 39° to 77°. See Figure 5.10 for spatial distributions, and Figure 5.11 for artifacts.

The first biface appears to like a classic stage 4 Northern Archaic stemmed expanding point. The artifact, of local dark gray diorite (UA2010-118-121) measured 27.4mm long, 22.3mm wide, 7.3mm thick, and weighed 4.5g.

UA2010-118-45 was a clear/black mottled chalcedony stage 4 convex lanceolate point that had been retouched from a flake. Part of the base had been snapped off. It measured 21.4mm long, 10.8mm wide, 2.5mm thick, and weighed .62g.

UA2010-118-12 was a complete, stage 3 worn bifacially flaked object. It was of gray/black-banded chert and measured 23.6mm long, 18.1mm wide, 7.3mm thick and weighed 4.71g.

UA2010-118-52 was a small stage 5 broken proximal convex lanceolate point of dark gray chert. It measured 7.2mm long, 9.2mm wide, 3.2mm thick, and weighed 0.24g.

UA2010-118-91 was a broken proximal irregular-edged stage 2, convex lanceolate, bifacially flaked object of dark gray chert. It measured 29.2mm long, 15.9mm long, 7mm thick and weighed 4.58g.

UA2010-118-108 was a broken distal end of a stage 5 biface. It was made of clear/black-mottled chalcedony, measuring 19.7mm long, 11.5mm wide, 2.5mm thick, and weighed 0.56g.

UA2010-118-120 was a broken distal end of a stage 4 biface. It was of clear/black-mottled chalcedony, measuring 10.9mm long, 9.7mm wide, 3.4mm thick, and weighed 0.54g.

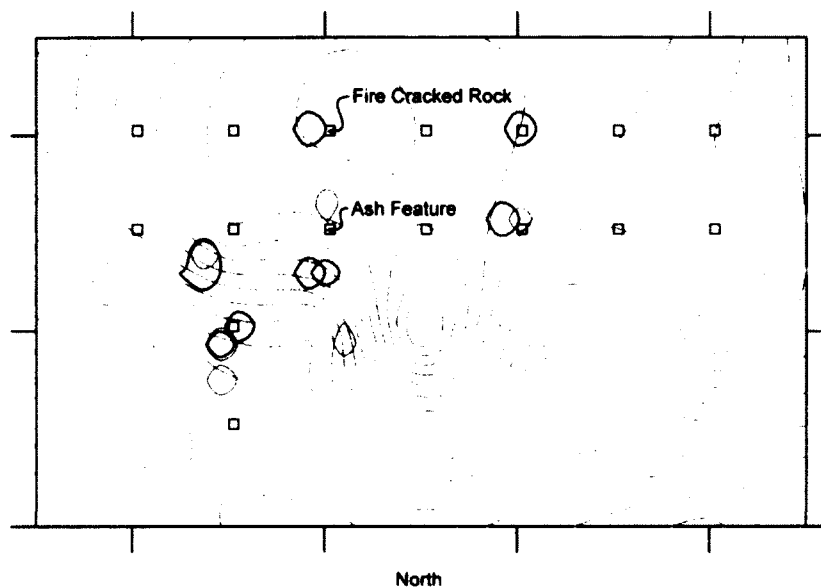


Figure 5.10 Bachelor Creek tools. Orange=biface locations (n=7), Black=microblade locations (n=10), and blue=modified flake locations (n=5). Isopleths set at 1 item per 0.25 meter.

5.1.6 Informal Tool Attributes

In the analysis, unretouched utilized flakes (n=2) and retouched flakes (n=5) were lumped together as “modified flakes” and assumed to be expediently made (Figure 5.11). If it can be assumed that the

assemblage is a representative sample of the site, it would appear that a preference existed here for formal tools (n=14) over expedient ones (n=7). Retouched flakes tended to be unifacially worked.

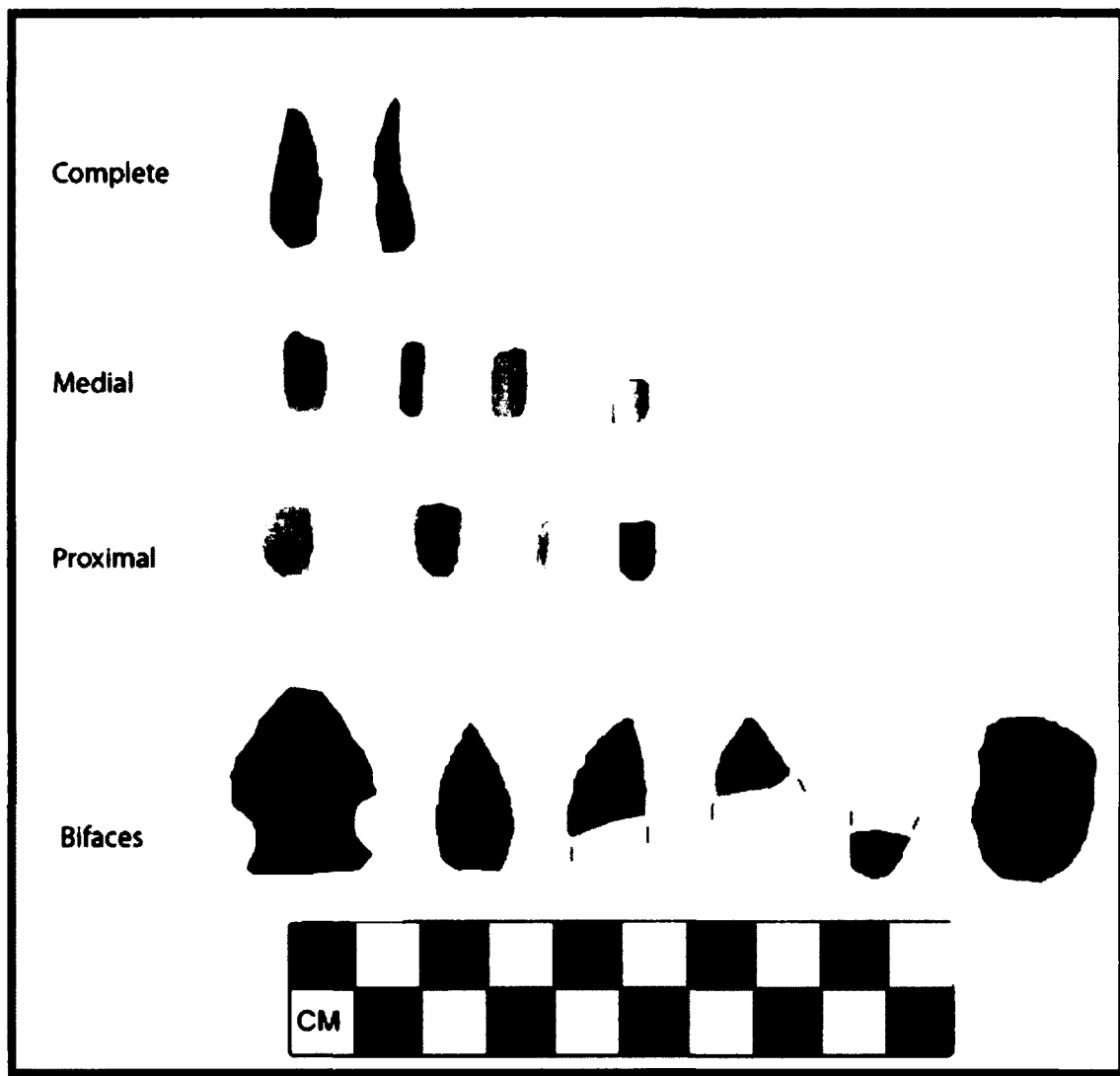


Figure 5.11 Bachelor Creek microblades and bifaces.

5.2 *Big Bend Overlook Introduction*

This Big Bend Overlook site is a surface/subsurface lithic scatter located along the SSE facing bluff edge and knob that accentuates the southwestern corner of a large plateau. It overlooks the Big Bend of Beaver Creek to the east (Figure 5.12) and the Tatalina River drainage to the southwest. The site measures approximately 130 meters x 20 meters, with artifacts tending to concentrate in three major surface clusters.

Near the westernmost point of the site, adjacent to a modern moose hunting camp (Figure 5.13), an area of about 5m² was observed to have 30-40 cm of soil deposition. In 2004, a wildfire had burned over part of the site, traces of which could still be seen. The fire had removed the vegetation and burned the organic soil, leaving some areas of the site stripped to the underlying mineral soil and broken bedrock. For most of the site, the original depth provenience of artifacts could not be trusted, due to processes of cryoturbation and bioturbation.

Forty 50cm x 50cm shovel test pits were placed on a systematic sampling plan for the site. Twenty-five of these were placed around the top of the knob, where surface artifacts were noticed to be the densest. In order to eliminate bias in test pit placement, these were individually spaced at five meters apart. Additionally, one 1 x 1 meter excavation unit was also placed in at the top of the knob.

Soil formation has accrued highest along the top of the knob. An organic mat (A Horizon) exists on average for about 5 cm thick, and is underlined by a possible hearth feature (Figure 5.14), a layer of ash which was noted in several test pits as well as the excavation unit. The ash was noted to be about 2-4 cm thick, and was in turn underlined by a poorly mixed layer of sandy loess, about 10-40 cm in thickness (C-Horizon). Under this was weathered bedrock. It is questionable as to whether or not the ash originated from a hearth feature or from natural processes. A sample was recovered for analysis. Charcoal flakes were noted in this ash layer, and several samples were also separately collected.

As the bluff dropped off toward the east, soil formation lessened to a few centimeters in thickness to exposed poorly mixed loess and bedrock. Some of this was due to fire destruction of the soil from the 2004 burn. Artifacts were noted in the organic and ash feature, as well as the top 5-10 cm of the C Horizon.



Figure 5.12 Big Bend, viewing down the grid east-west line through the site towards the Big Bend of Beaver Creek.



Figure 5.13 Big Bend, view from the top of the hill looking northeast.

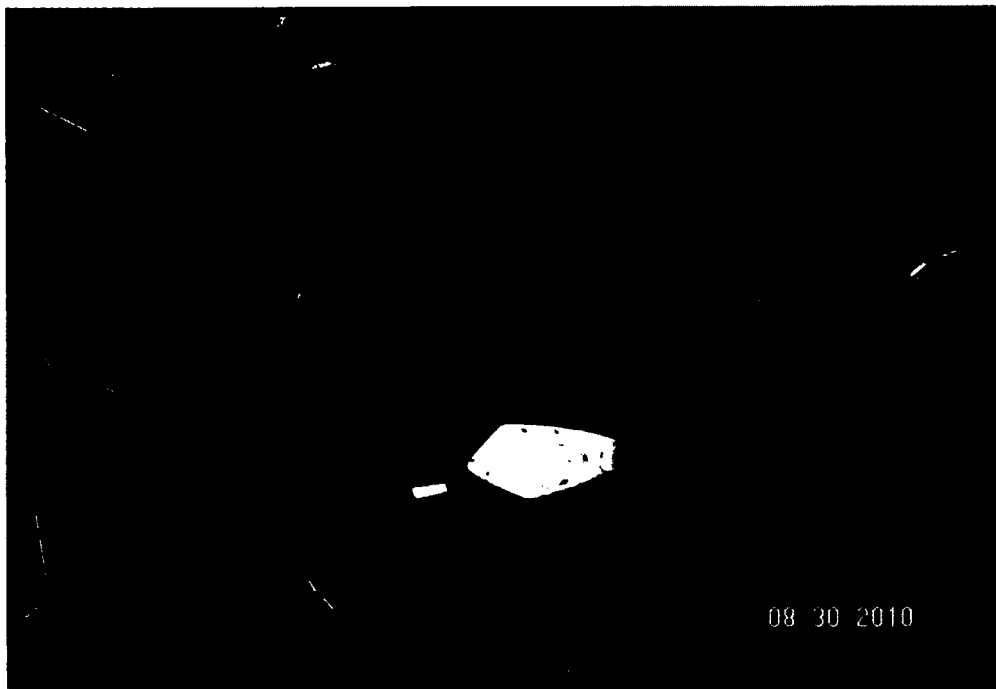


Figure 5.14 Stratigraphy at Big Bend. The gray lens was interpreted to be an ash feature, possibly a hearth.

5.2.1 *Big Bend Overlook Artifacts*

One thousand, seven hundred fifty nine lithic artifacts were recovered from the site (See Figure 5.15 for spatial distribution). Nine of these were bifaces (0.5%), forty-one were microblades (2.3%), five were retouched flakes (0.3%), one was a tchi-tho (0.06%), sixteen were flake cores (0.9%) and the remainder (95.9%) was debitage (Table B-11 and B-12 Appendix B).

Here, there is the possibility that a separate subsurface component might be seen in the site. No sterile layers in the stratigraphy separate any cultural components. However, there is a difference among the spatial position of microblades and bifaces in relation to the strata. The majority of microblades were recovered in subsurface context, while the majority of bifaces were recovered from the surface. Six raw material types were found in quantities greater than 30 artifacts. These were tested using a χ^2 test to observe if a significant difference could be demonstrated to exist between the surface and subsurface assemblage of these artifacts. No significant difference was found among both artifact type and strata and raw material type and strata, the site was then assumed to represent a single cultural component. The null hypothesis of no difference between artifact type and strata and raw material type and strata is accepted. However, due to the difference between artifact types by stratigraphy (artifact numbers were not large enough to test for statistical significance), the possibility for cultural reoccupation is real, and the amount of surface artifacts versus only the sample of subsurface artifacts might be causing a false negative correlation

to appear. Due to the fact that no cultural separation could be seen spatially in the field, this suggests a heavy amount of post-depositional artifact mixing has occurred at the site. Very few material types are solely represented by one stratum: therefore, definite cultural components cannot be demonstrated. Cultural zones will be described according to the strata defined in the field. These were Layer 1: Surface, Layer 2: Brown Loess, Layer 3: Gray Loess, and the hearth feature, located between Layer 2 and 3 (Table B-13 Appendix B).

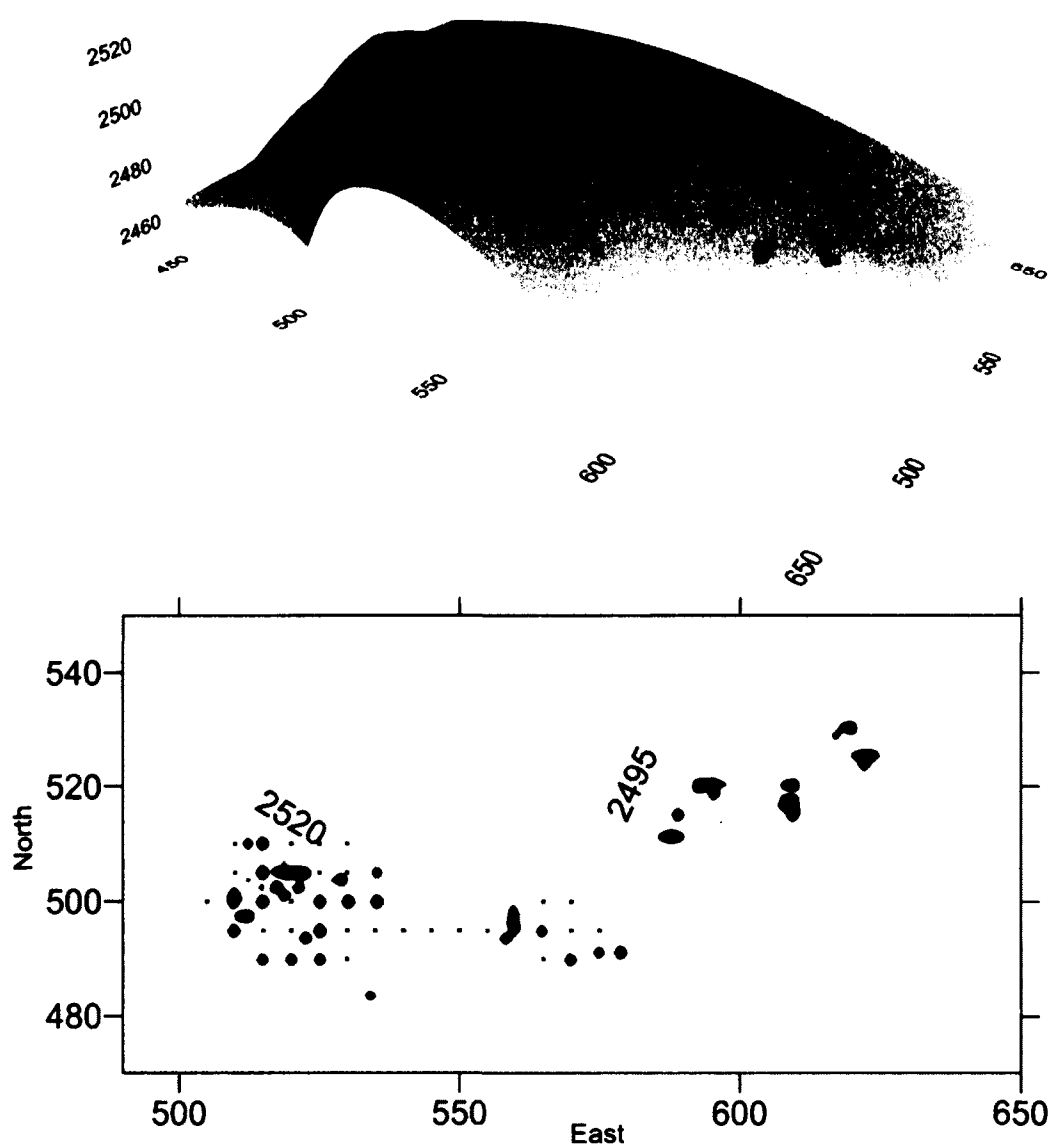


Figure 5.15 Big Bend site map of all artifacts. Test pits are in red. Isopleths are set at 1 item per 0.25 meter. Topographic contour levels are set at 5 feet.

5.2.2 *Raw Material Analysis*

Throughout the site as a whole, seventeen lithic raw material types were described. Diorite stands out immediately as a local material (See Figure 5.16 for spatial distribution). All colors of this were seen in the natural cobbles scattered throughout the site and surrounding area. Quartz was also noted in isolated locales throughout the surrounding hills, yet this material type was not expressed in the assemblage at the same level as other local material types. White/gray mottled chalcedony is also not known in the area, and was overrepresented due to the presence of a large, discarded core (Table B-14 Appendix B).

5.2.3 *Debitage Attributes*

Of the surface artifacts, 41.5 % of the debitage assemblage consisted of complete flakes, 37.3% of broken flakes, 17.5% of split flakes, and 3.6% of flake fragments. In Level 2, 46.8% were complete flakes, 32.3% were broken flakes, 13.5% were split flakes, and 7.4% were flake fragments. In Level 3, 55.6% were complete flakes, 28.8% were broken flakes, 9.4% were split flakes, and 6.3% were flake fragments. In the hearth feature, 56.7% were complete flakes, 25.8% were broken flakes, 11.3% were split flakes, and 6.2% were flake fragments. No artifacts were classified as debris/shatter (Table B-15 Appendix B). Complete flakes were higher in the lower two components as opposed to the two upper ones, indicating a stronger preference for tool production in the lower strata.

5.2.2 *Raw Material Analysis*

Throughout the site as a whole, seventeen lithic raw material types were described. Diorite stands out immediately as a local material (See Figure 5.16 for spatial distribution). All colors of this were seen in the natural cobbles scattered throughout the site and surrounding area. Quartz was also noted in isolated locales throughout the surrounding hills, yet this material type was not expressed in the assemblage at the same level as other local material types. White/gray mottled chalcedony is also not known in the area, and was overrepresented due to the presence of a large, discarded core (Table B-14 Appendix B).

The debitage was then analyzed for cortex (White 1963). Of the surface artifacts, 2.8% of the flakes exhibited primary cortex, 4.3% was secondary, and 92.9% were tertiary. Of the Level 2 assemblage, 0.5% was primary, 0.5% was secondary, and 99% were tertiary. Of the Level 3 assemblage, 1.6% was primary, 0.2% was secondary, and 98.2% were tertiary. Of the hearth assemblage, 3.1% were primary, 3.1% were secondary, and 93.8% were tertiary (Table B-16 Appendix B). Of cortex types (Table B-17 Appendix B), the surface assemblage was overrepresented by the presence of rough cortex represented by the local raw materials, suggesting local procurement. The subsurface components showed closer numbers of rough and smooth types, suggesting more variety of procurement areas. All three types of local diorite dominated the four cultural strata assemblages. Chalcedony dominates the remainder of the surface assemblage. Chalcedony and chert are found in roughly equivalent frequencies the Level 2 assemblage,

while siltstone dominates the bottom Gray Loess Level 3, followed closely by chert and chalcedony. In the hearth feature, chert is the most prevalent nonlocal material (Figures 5.17–5.20).

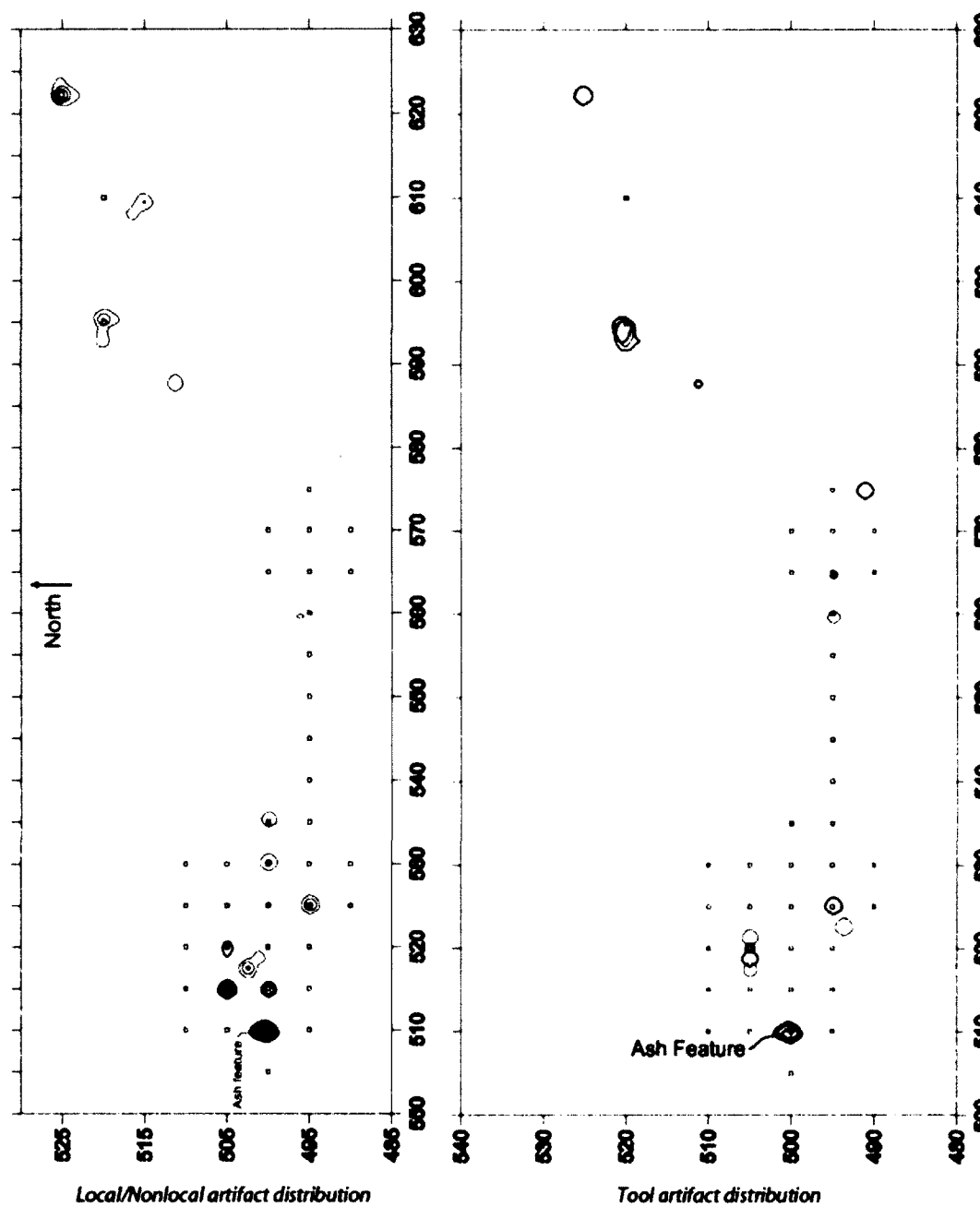


Figure 5.16 Local/nonlocal raw material distribution, and spatial distributions of tools. Red=local raw material distribution, blue=nonlocal raw material distribution. Spatial distributions of tools: blue=microblades, red=flake cores, green=retouched flakes, black=bifaces. Isopleths are set at 1 item per 0.25 meter.

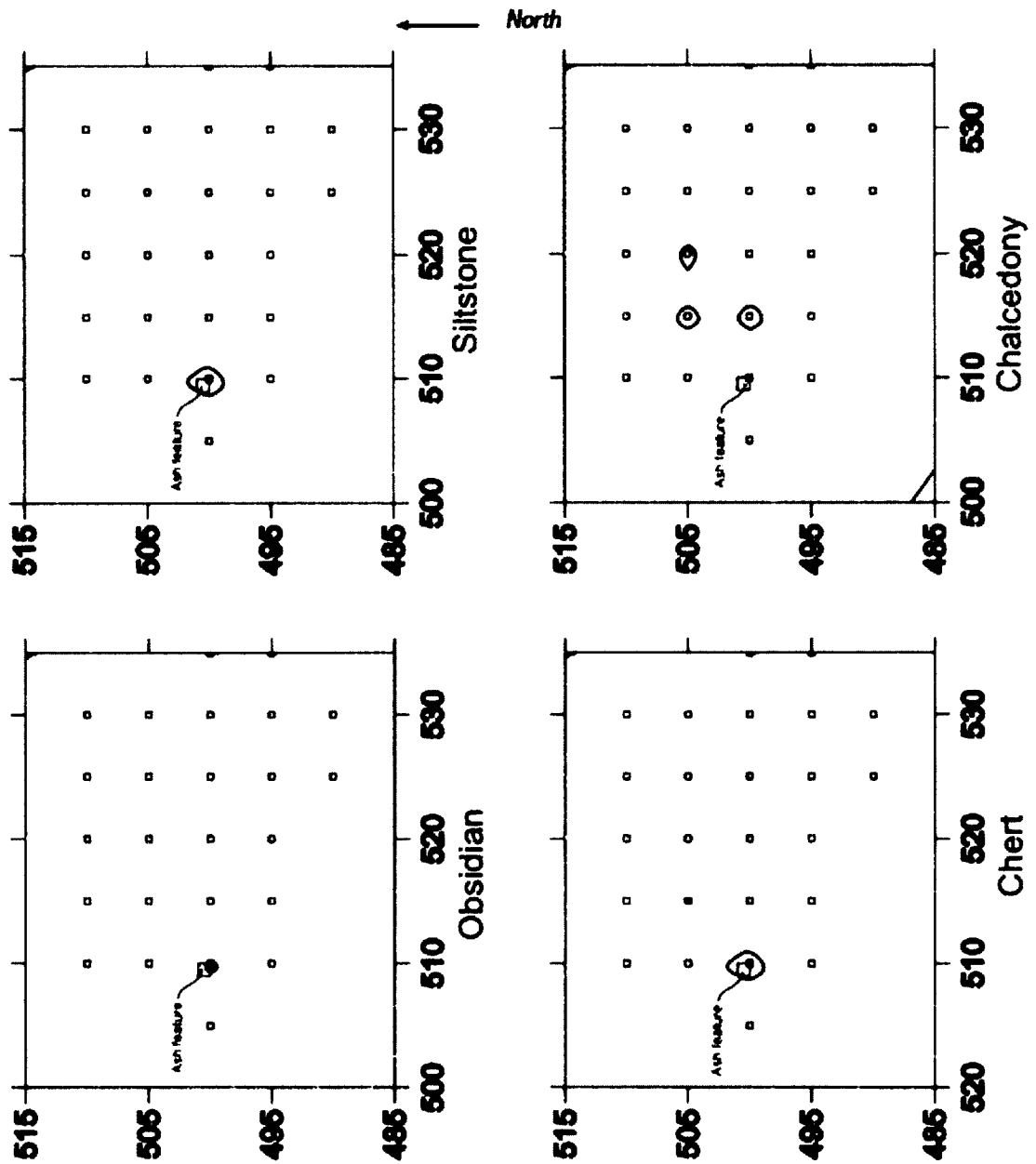


Figure 5.17 Chalcedony, chert, siltstone, and Batza Tena obsidian distributions. Chalcedony is the most widely spread out material type. All types of chert, siltstone, and Batza Tena obsidian were found in the vicinity of the ash feature. Isopleths are set at 1 item per 0.25 meter.

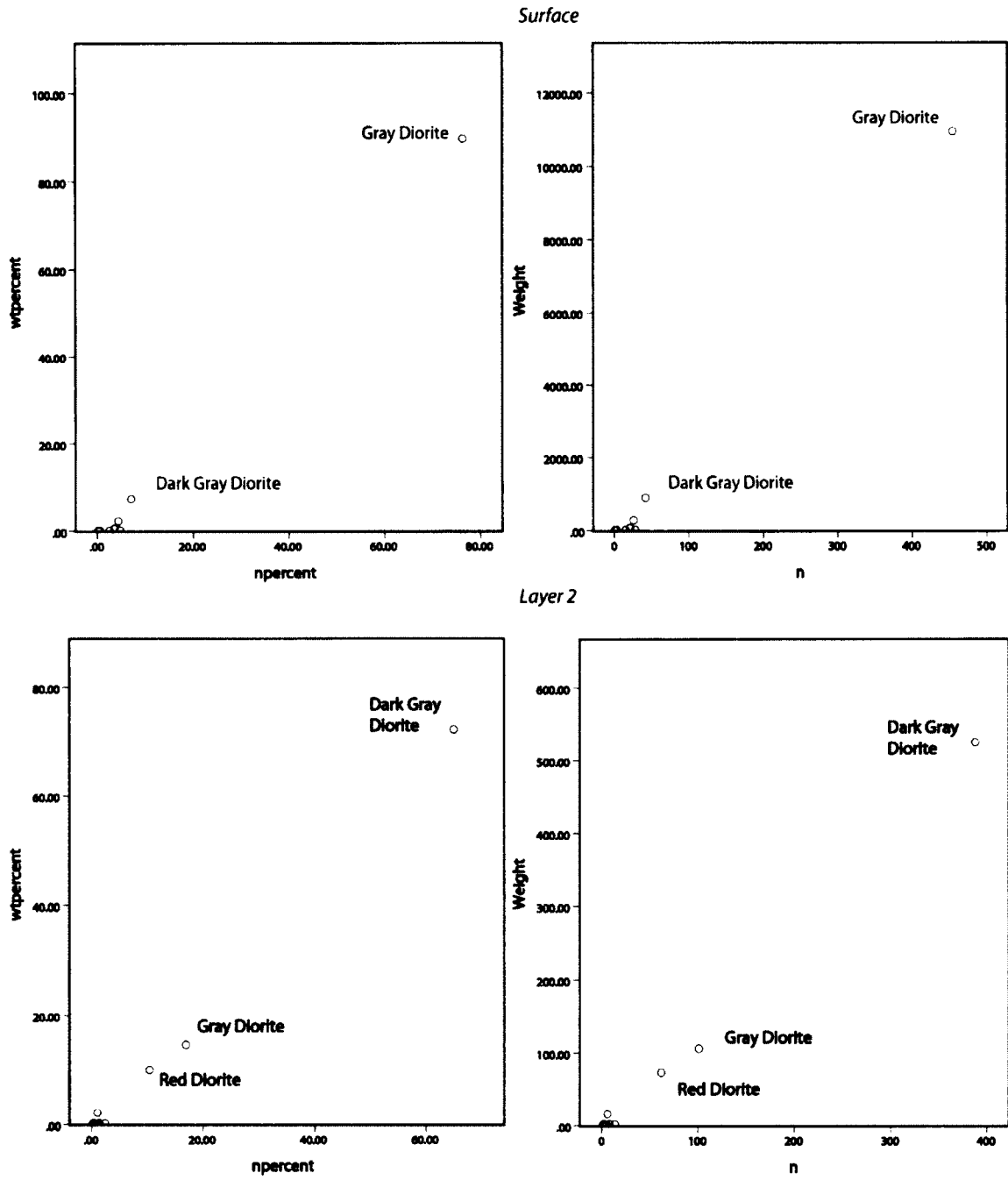


Figure 5.18 Upper levels of Big Bend total raw material weight variability.

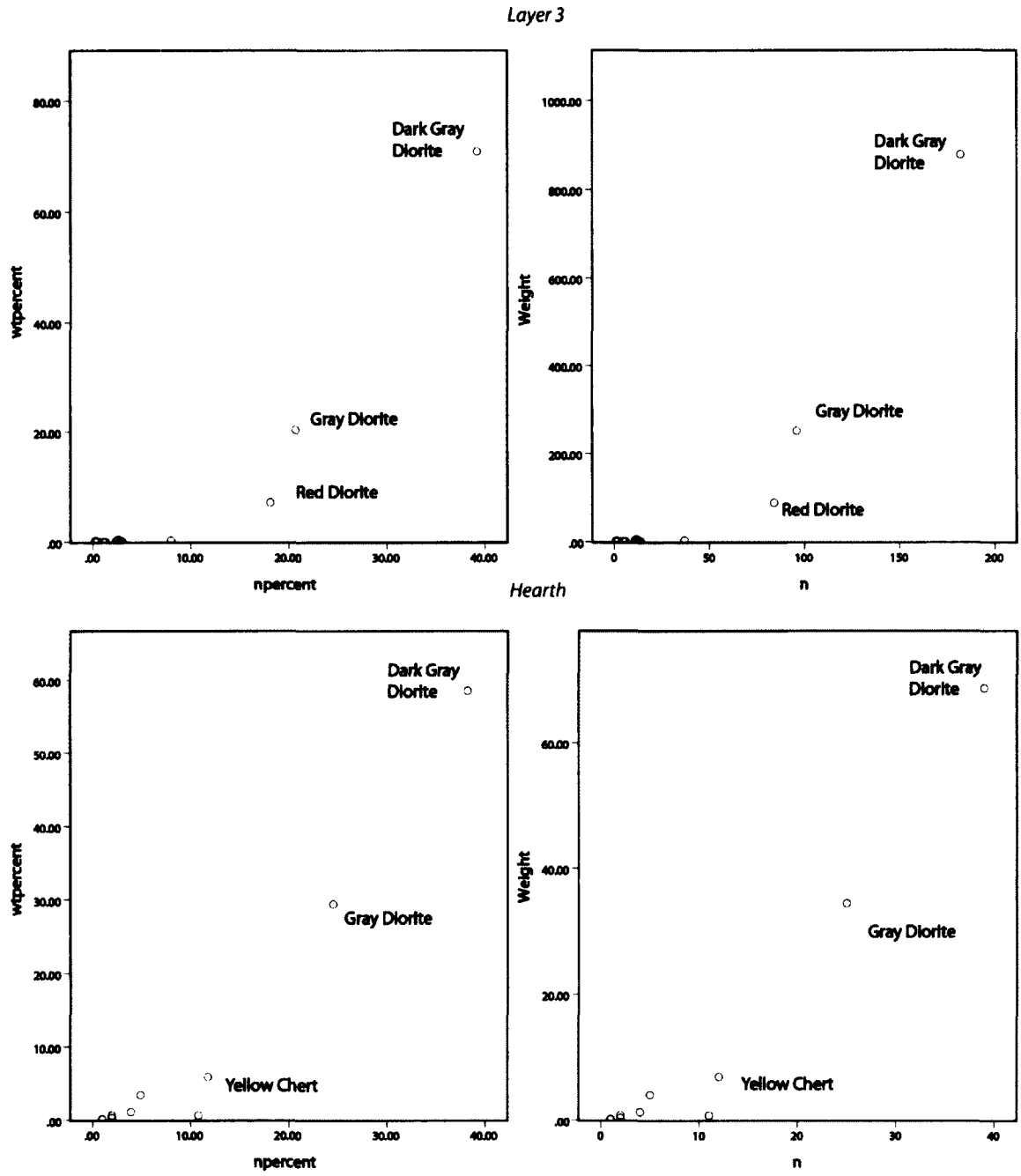
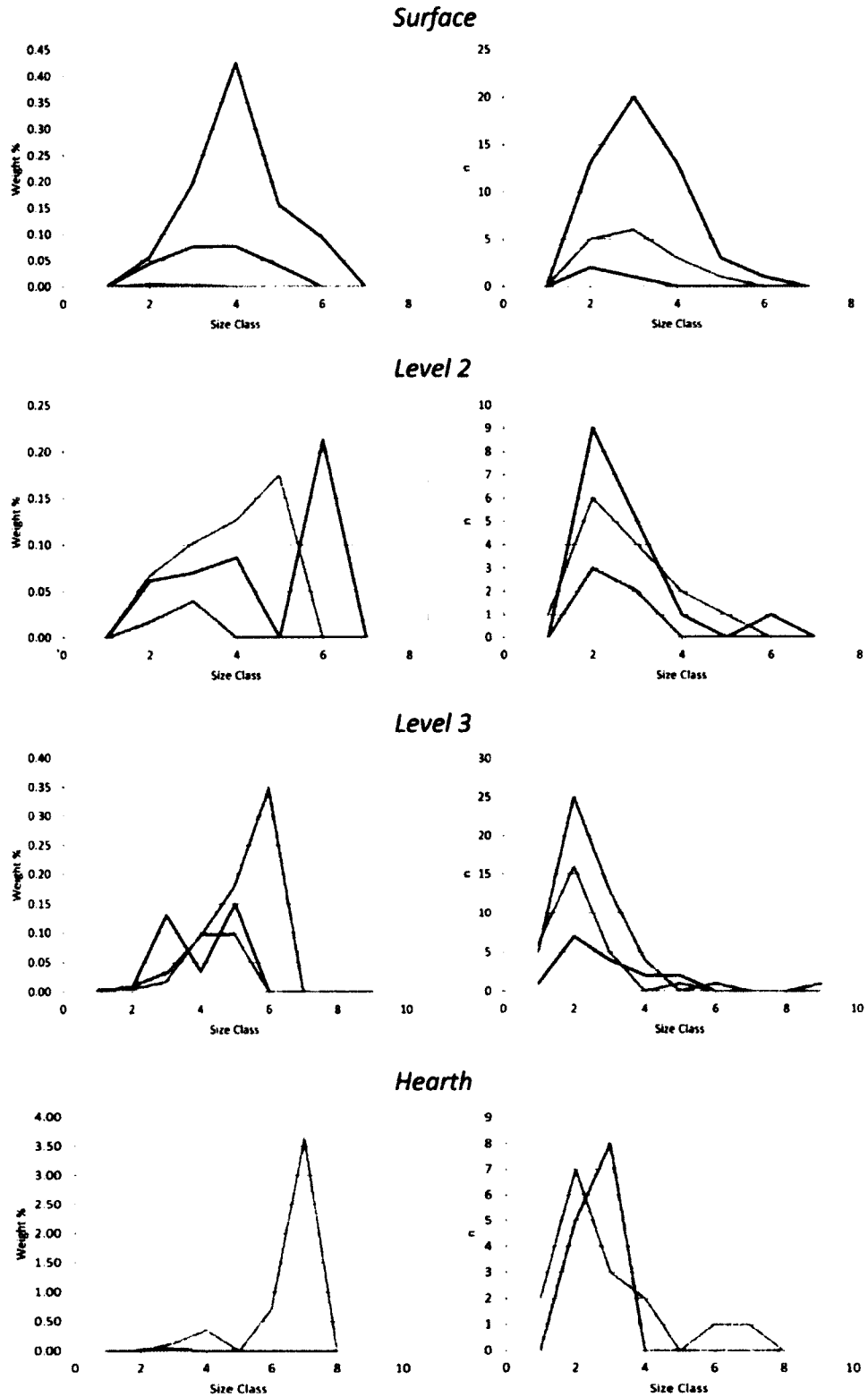


Figure 5.19 Lower levels of Big Bend total raw material weight variability.



Red = Chalcedony Green = Chert Purple = Quartz Light Blue = Siltstone Orange = Obsidian
Figure 5.20 Raw material weight by size class.

No microblade cores or tabs were recovered from the site. (Note: one microblade was lost before linear measurements were taken). Three proximal microblades were recovered from the surface. One distal, two medial, and four proximal microblades were recovered from Level 2. One complete, three medial, and three proximal microblades were recovered from Level 3. From the hearth feature, one complete, one medial, and one proximal microblade were recovered (Table B-18 Appendix B). By far, the majority recovered were proximal blades ($n=13$), six of which were in SC2. Medial and distal blades of this size class are underrepresented. The underrepresentation is suggestive of their choice for inset into weapons, or is possibly due to sampling error due to the low numbers of recovered artifacts (Table B-19 Appendix B).

5.2.4 *Reduction Strategies*

Modified flakes, microblade debitage, and bifaces in several stages of completion were all recovered from this site, indicating at least three reduction strategies were utilized here. According to Surovell's model (2003), no material types can be completely attached to any one type of early or late stage biface reduction. Microblades are associated with grayish brown siltstone, greenish gray siltstone, gray siltstone, white/black mottled chalcedony, pale brown chert, and yellow chert. Two material types, white/gray mottled chalcedony and dark gray chert were associated with both bifaces and microblades. The others will be assumed to be linked only to microblade core reduction (Table B-20 Appendix B).

Assuming flat and dihedral platforms are associated with initial biface reduction/flake production, 70.2% of the surface assemblage, 78.3% of Level 2, 69.4% of Level 3, and 68.1% of the Hearth could be categorized as associated with early stage flake reduction. If the material types associated only with microblades are removed and assumed to be only associated with microblade core reduction, 2.8% of the surface debitage assemblage, 1.3% of the Level 2 assemblage, 10.7% of the Level 3 assemblage, and 9.9% of the Hearth is associated with microblade technology. Using dorsal scar count, 54.9% of the surface assemblage, 67.6% of Level 2, 60.5% of Level 3, and 61.9% of the Hearth debitage are associated with initial core reduction. 40.8% of the Surface assemblage, 30.9% of Level 2, 28.1% of Level 3, and 25.8% of the Hearth with late-stage biface production (Table B-21 Appendix B).

5.2.5 *Core Attributes*

At the site, 11 flake cores were of local, dark gray diorite, one of gray diorite, one of clear/black mottled chalcedony, one of pale brown chert, and one of yellow chert. One large wedge-shaped blade core of white/gray-mottled chalcedony was also included in this stage of analysis. Flake cores were first analyzed according to 5mm size class and weight, indicating most had been exhausted before discard (Figure 5.21). Flake cores are represented in the assemblage against bifaces by a ratio of almost 2.1. The majority of the cores ($n=13$) were found in surface context. One was recovered in the Brown Loess (Level 2) and 2 from the Hearth feature. No cores were recovered from the lowest level.

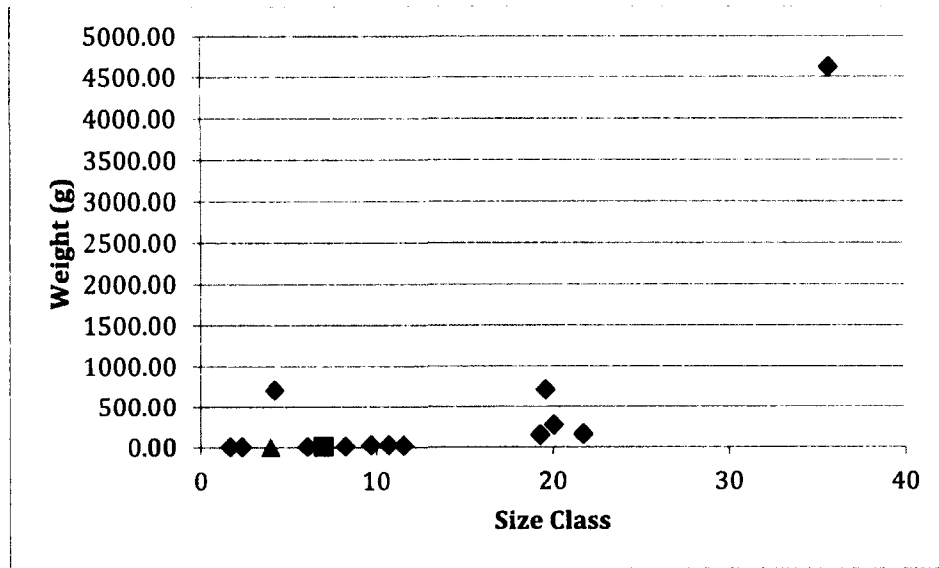


Figure 5.21 Flake core size class by weight. Blue=Surface, red=Level 2, green=Hearth.

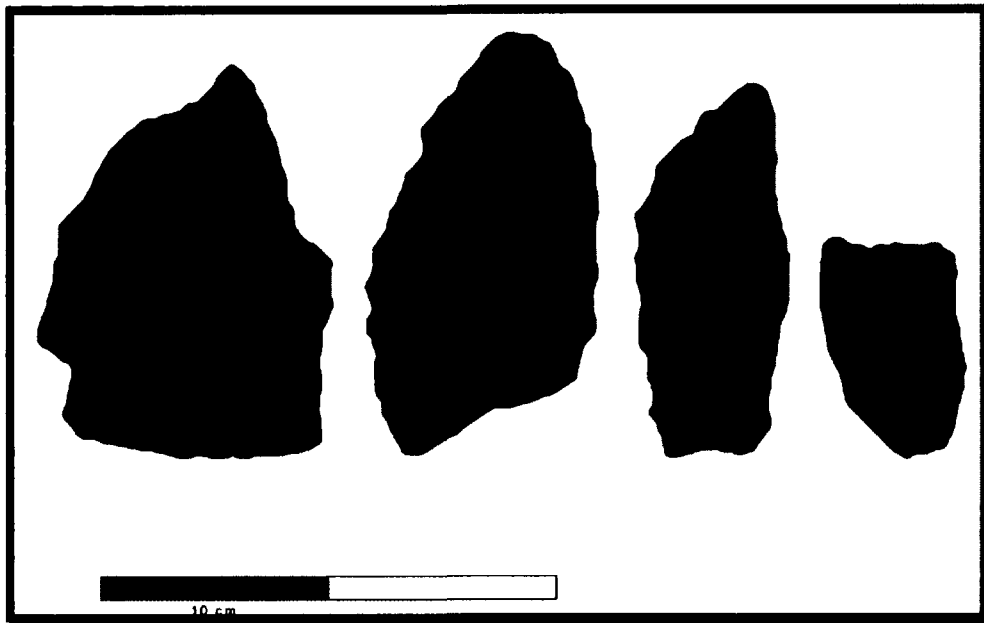


Figure 5.22 Big Bend early-stage bifaces and wedge-shaped gray chert core (far right).

5.2.6 Formal Tool Attributes

Formal tools at Big Bend consisted of bifaces (n=9), and microblades (n=21) (Figures 5.22-5.23). Thermal alterations were noted on one microblade. Thirteen microblades were proximal ends: two exhibited a faceted platform, ten had a flat platform, and one had been sheared off. Three microblades were distal ends. The remainders, five, were medial sections, one of which exhibited retouch.

The complete bifaces and biface fragments (n=9) consisted of stages 1, 3, 4, and 5. Three of these bifaces, all early stage (Figure 5.22), were very large and struck from local diorite, one (stage 3) weighed 336 grams, another (stage 1) 651 grams, and the third (stage 1) 811 grams. Due to their size, it is very likely none of these were intended for hafting. The remaining bifaces were late-stage lanceolate-based tools, except for two that were broken.

UA2010-116-0026 was the broken, distal end of a stage 4 biface made of clear/black-mottled chalcedony. It measured 15.8mm long, 18.5mm wide, 4.7mm thick, and weighed 1.6g.

UA2010-116-0054 was the broken distal end of a stage 4 biface made of clear/black-mottled chalcedony. It measured 14.5mm long, 46.5mm wide, 5.1mm thick, and weighed 2.84g.

UA2010-116-0056 was a complete, stage 5, flat-based lanceolate point knapped from dark gray chert. It measured 60.7mm long, 30.5mm wide, 7.5mm thick, and weighed 15.49g.

UA2010-116-0083 was a large, stage 1 biface of local dark gray diorite. It measured 165.2mm long, 109.7mm wide, 50.3mm thick, and weighed 811.1g.

UA2010-116-0091 was a large, stage 3 biface of local dark gray diorite. It measured 152.3mm long, 109.7mm wide, 39.1mm thick, and weighed 335.79g.

UA2010-116-0093 was a large, stage 1 biface of local dark gray diorite. It measured 174.1mm long, 80.1mm wide, 50.4mm thick, and weighed 650.55g.

UA2010-116-0116 was a broken, proximal end of a stage 5 convex lanceolate biface. It was knapped from white/gray mottled chalcedony, and measured 14.7mm long, 22mm wide, 3.9mm thick, and weighed 1.26g.

UA2010-116-0182 was a broken, proximal end of a stage 5 convex lanceolate biface. It was knapped from clear/black mottled chalcedony and measured 13.7mm long, 17.1mm wide, 5.4 mm thick, and weighed 1.35g.

UA2010-116-0185 was a broken, proximal end of a stage 5 convex lanceolate biface. It was knapped from local dark gray diorite, and measured 20.1mm long, 26.3mm wide, 6.8mm thick, and weighed 3.48g.

5.2.7 *Informal Tool Attributes*

In the analysis, unretouched, utilized flakes (n=18), tchi-thos (n=1) and retouched flakes (n=5) were lumped together as “modified flakes” and were assumed to be expediently made, and all other tools considered to be “formally” made. If we assume the assemblage constitutes a representative sample of the site, there was a small preference for formal tools here. Retouched flakes tended to be unifacially worked. Two of the large, early stage bifaces exhibited cortex.

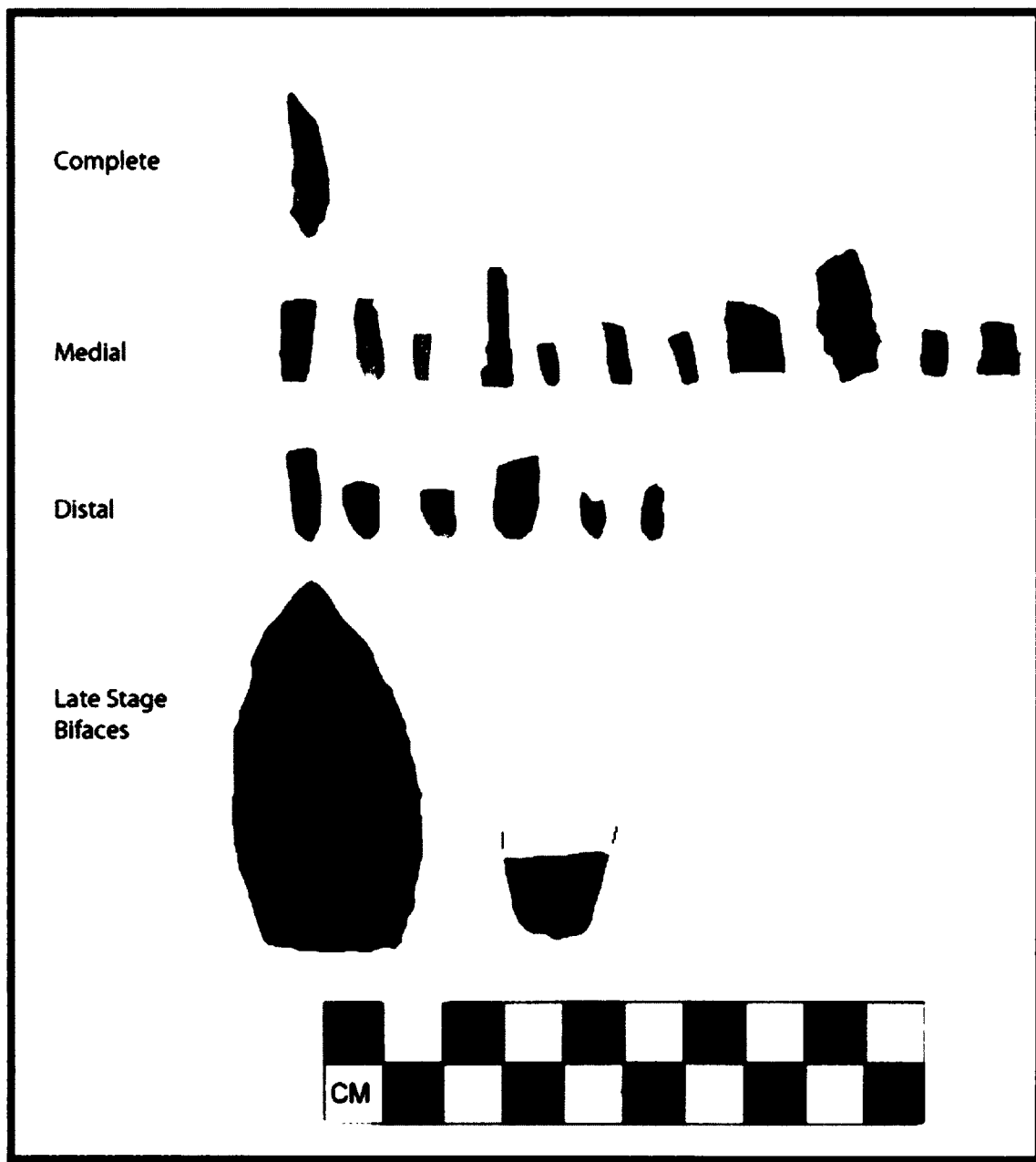


Figure 5.23 Big Bend microblades and late-stage bifaces.

6 Valley Floor Site Assemblage Variability

In this section, three different assemblages from the YTU, the Bear Creek, the US Creek, and the Cripple Creek sites (Figure 6.1) will be discussed. Each of these sites are situated in similar settings at the toes of hills near confluences of smaller and larger streams. The geographical setting (far inside the uplands) also restricts their likely seasonal occupation. From the ethnographic record, autumn would most likely be the time of occupation, with spring and winter as alternate possibilities, due to their distance from prime salmon harvesting areas. To call these sites “lowland” would be misleading as that usually refers to sites associated with the widespread Tanana Flats, a different system of ecological patches altogether. From the spatial resource modeling, these sites are expected to be in settings with a wider variety of available resources, longer residence times, and therefore they should exhibit greater material variability.

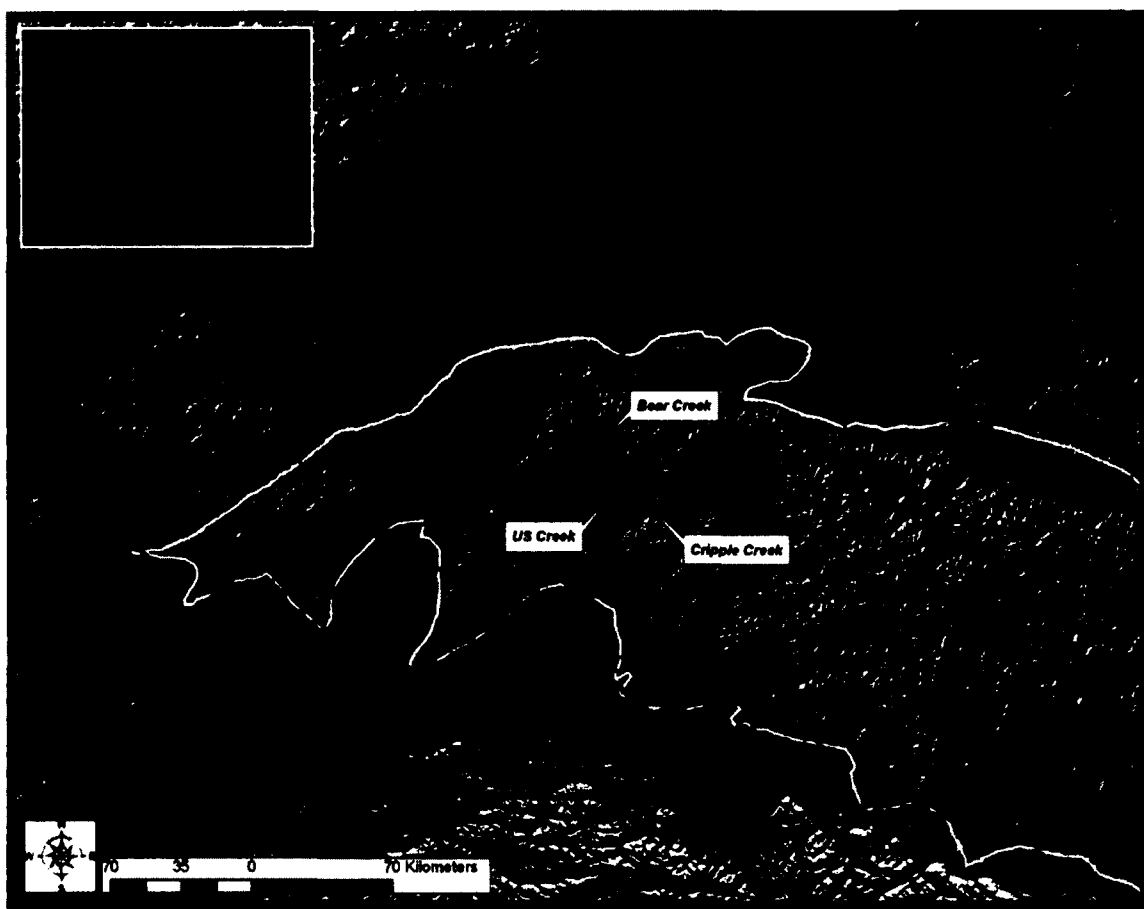


Figure 6.1 Location of sites discussed in this chapter.

6.1 Introduction to the US Creek and Cripple Creek sites

The US Creek (CIR-029) and Cripple Creek (CIR-003) sites are similar in both proximity and local geographic setting (Figure 6.2). Both sites are within five kilometers of each other, situated on the low

toes of hills at the confluences of the small creeks that bear their names and the Chatanika River. Both exhibited food caching behaviors, and have radiocarbon-dated components falling solidly within the last 1000 years, an important period of time of material cultural change throughout the whole Alaskan archaeological record. In the Interior, this period of time is termed both the Late Prehistoric, and the Athabascan Period, the latter term connecting the cultural record to ethnographic groups that were described at the turn of the Historic Period in the 1890's. Both of these sites had formal excavations carried out, as opposed to the three previous sites, whose subsurface context was only tested.



Figure 6.2 US Creek and Cripple Creek sites. View to the NNE, showing both sites situated along the north banks of the Chatanika River (photo courtesy of Robin Mills ca. 2003).

6.2 *Early Excavations*

In 1976, a team of archaeologists from the Office of History and Archaeology (OHA), Alaska Division of Parks conducted a reconnaissance survey along the Steese Highway, which had been built in the 1920's in response to heavy mining activity throughout the area between Fairbanks and Central, Alaska. The only records from this early exploration are from a journal by Dr. Charles Holmes (1976; available

upon request from the Office of History and Archaeology), who described Cripple Creek as a series of cache pits along a ridge north of the highway and on the south side of the highway. Subsurface testing occurred along the ridgetop, which produced fire-cracked rock, numerous caribou bones, and a single chert flake. No record exists of how many test pits were dug in this particular year, or where they were located. However, Holmes remembers placing at least one inside a cache pit along the ridgetop (Holmes pers. comm. 2011), in which numerous caribou bones were found. There is no record of artifacts from the 1976 testing being taken from the field or accessioned to the University of Alaska Museum of the North.

In 1978, a second team of OHA archaeologists revisited the area under the supervision of Timothy Dilliplane. Planned improvements along the Steese Highway between mileposts 43.8 and 66 prompted this cultural resource survey in order to locate and identify sites eligible for the National Register of Historic Places. During this survey, T. Dilliplane, Robert Mack, and M. Dean Pittenger further explored the ridgetop component of Cripple Creek. Seventeen 50cm x 50cm test pits were dug, thirteen of which was described as containing cultural remains. These test units were mapped and tied into a centerline survey stake associated with the road construction. However, this stake has long since disappeared, and there was no description of local topographic features in relation to any of the test units, so tying this excavation in with the later 2011 excavation was problematic (Dilliplane 1980). Artifacts recovered from this year included lithics, faunal remains, and soil samples, accessioned to the Museum of the North under UA80-304.

6.3 Cripple Creek Introduction

Several questions remained unanswered as of early 2011 in regards to the US Creek site, pertaining to the problematic association of the microblade component with the dated features at the site. The site had been completely destroyed by road construction in 2006, so revisiting it was impossible. However, nearby was a site similar to US Creek in proximity, geographical setting, age (Robin Mills (US BLM archaeologist) had submitted a faunal element from an earlier excavation at Cripple Creek for radiocarbon dating), cache pit features, and core and blade technology in stratigraphic context with the dated element (130+-30 cal BP).

Therefore, this site presented an excellent opportunity to potentially revisit these problems in connection with the Late Prehistoric period. The site was chosen in order to better answer questions remaining from the nearby US Creek site. No physical remains of the 1978 excavation units, other than a single 50cm² test pit 'footprint' were located. A pit feature (interpreted as one of the cache pits recorded during the 1976 test at the site was found (Holmes 1976, personal communication 2011).

A complete examination of the ground surface was conducted at the site (Figure 6.3). No surface artifacts were located. One surface feature, the cache pit, was re-located (Figure 6.4). In the reports from the 1970's, ridgetop cache pits are always referred to in the plural (but never with a specific number); however only one is now visibly present. The southwestern part of the slope has been cut away due to the

1970's road construction (Figure 6.5). It is not known how much of the ridge is gone, and it is entirely possible that other cache pits (if they existed) were associated with the lost part of the slope. Mills had tested the pit features, which had been described as "cache pits" off the hill and south of the highway next to the campground, several years ago. These very large (almost 2m deep and wide) pits were sterile of artifacts, and exhibited almost no evidence of wall slump. Mills interpreted these to not be associated with the prehistoric component of the site, and were likely associated with historic mining practices throughout the valley. These features were removed officially from the prehistoric site, and now form their own site. It is also possible that the earlier researchers confused the locations of the pit features when writing their reports, due to the fact that all these were originally interpreted to be prehistoric in nature.

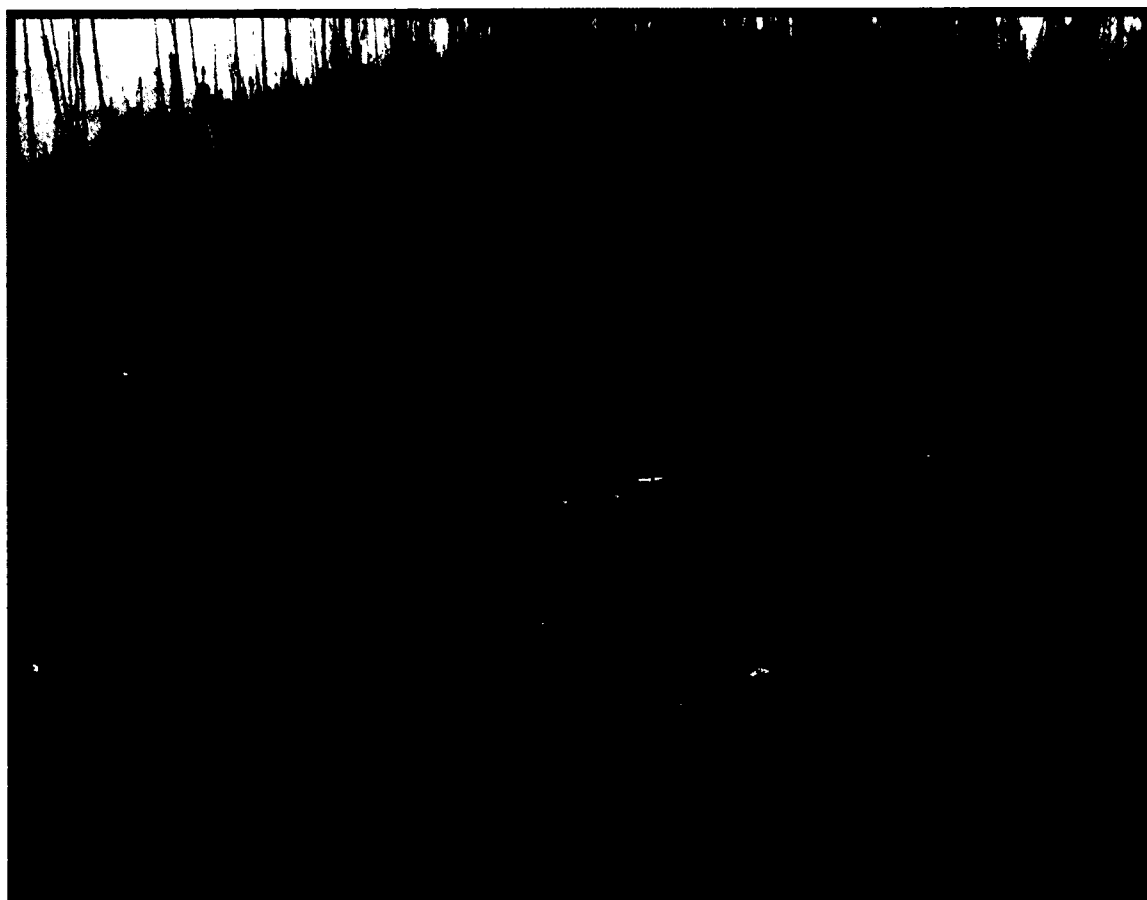


Figure 6.3 Cripple Creek site. View grid north. Flags mark baseline. Total station stands at grid 500N 500E.

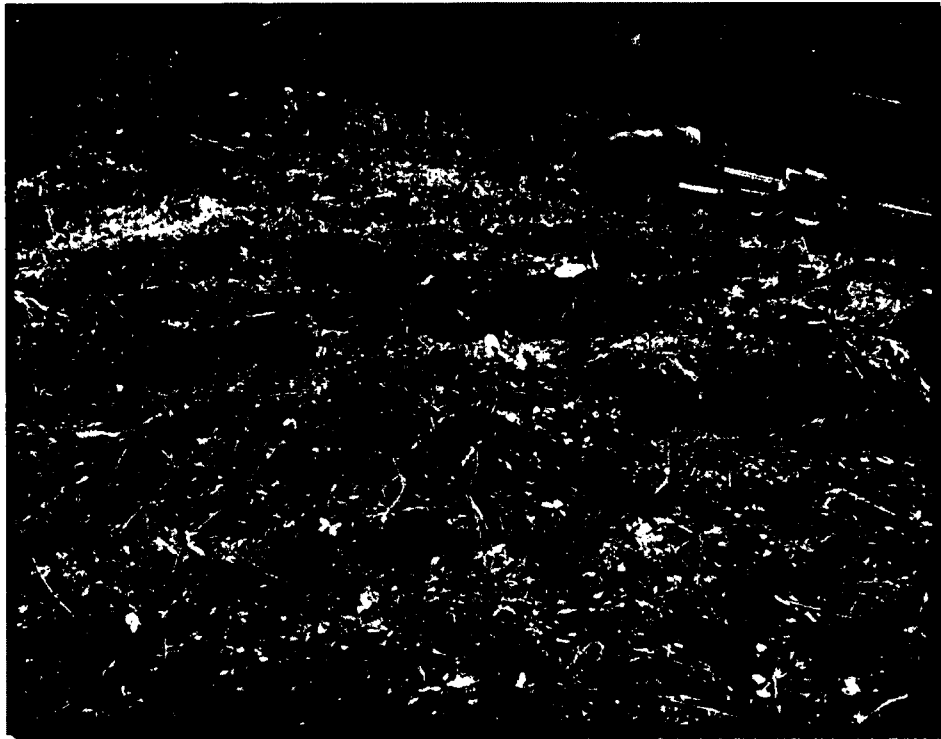


Figure 6.4 Feature 1, cache pit (view north).

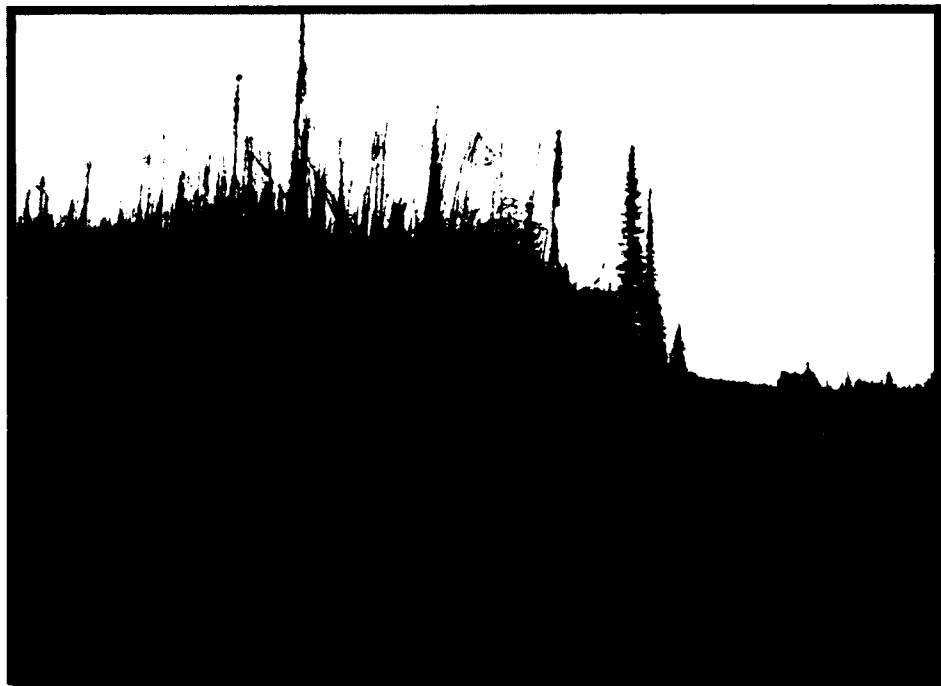


Figure 6.5 The southern part of the slope Cripple Creek is located on, which has been removed due to road construction (view northeast).

6.3.1 *Excavation Methods and Collection Practices*

Prior to more-precise test excavations, 14 shovel test pits were deliberately placed to the southeast of each two meter-spaced spike along the baseline. The purpose of the shovel tests was to determine potential artifact densities across the site. The shovel tests were stopped when artifacts were recovered (i.e., they were not dug to bedrock). Artifacts from shovel test pits were collected by type lot. All of the material excavated from the test pits was screened using 1/8th inch steel mesh. Nine 1x1 meter excavation units and two 50x50 centimeter excavation units were dug down to bedrock across the site, in four locations, marked Blocks 1, 2, 3, and 4 in the field notes.

The methods employed focused on collecting the total number of prehistoric artifacts throughout the excavated portion of the site (e.g., lithic artifacts; faunal material and other ecofacts). A sampling of charcoal was collected for species identification and dating purposes. Generally, 40-50 centimeters of soil formation was observed across the site above the bedrock. No surface artifacts were recovered.

6.3.2 *Stratigraphic Description*

Three of the excavation blocks were placed near shovel test pits that had yielded the most artifacts. One block was placed through the pit (Feature 1). In 1978, Ty Dilliplane recognized four stratigraphic levels. During the 2011 excavation, 23 were recognized. Many of these layers were associated with features in Block 3. Due to the complicated relationship among all of these layers, a Harris Matrix was developed for each block (Figure 6.6). From this matrix, each observed layer was given a number in order of superposition, 1 being the lowest level, and 23 being the uppermost.

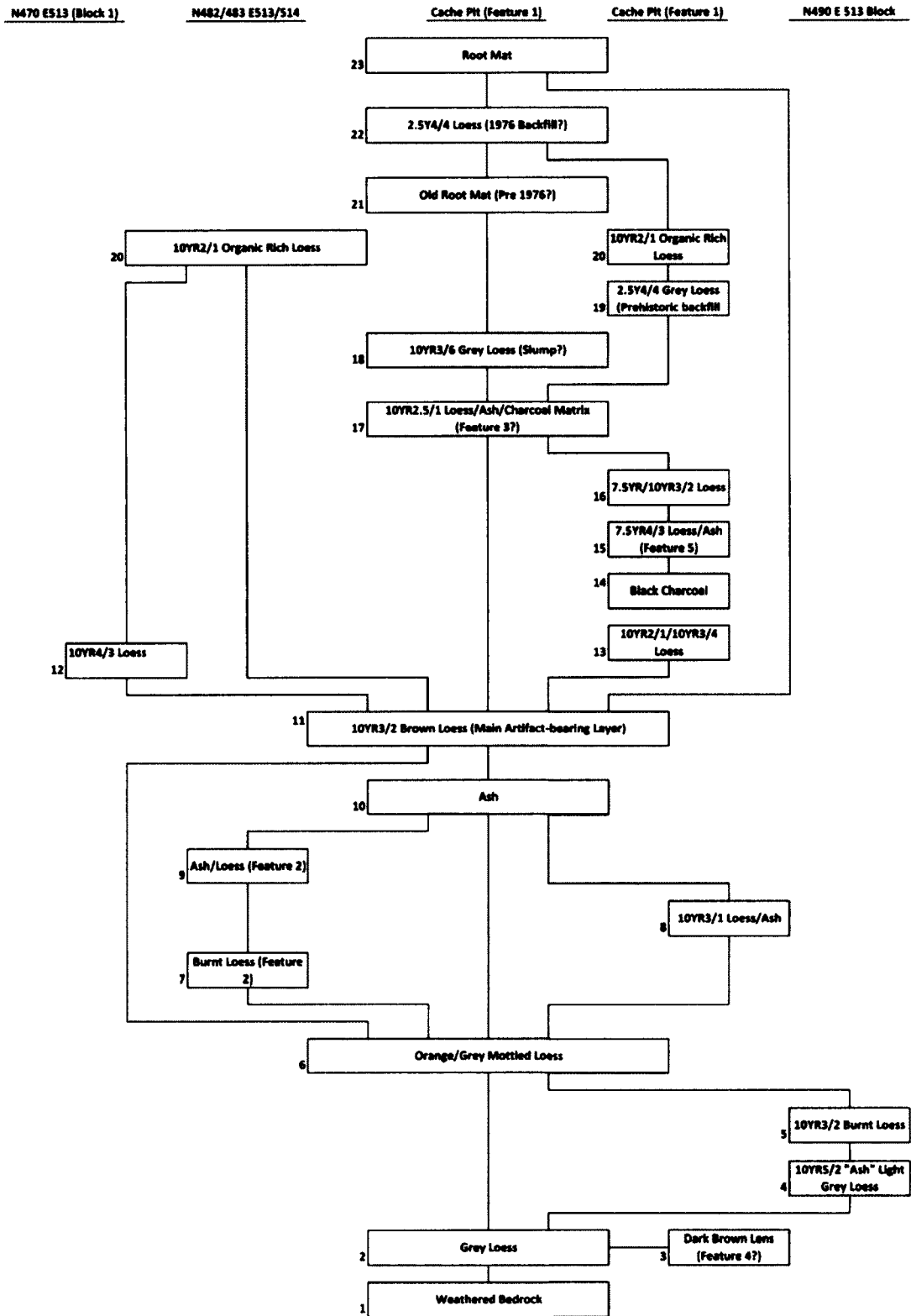


Figure 6.6 Harris Matrix for Cripple Creek.

6.3.2.1 Block 1 Stratigraphy (N470-470 E512-515)

These three 1 x 1 m excavation units were dug to a depth of 35-40 cm, to weathered bedrock (Figures 6.7 and 6.8). On top of the bedrock extended a layer of grey loess upwards 20-30 cm. On top of this a layer of orange grey mottled loess extended 5-15 cm. Several pockets of burnt soil and ash seemed to be intermixed within this layer. A 3-7 cm thick dark brown layer overlies these orange grey layer and pockets. The layer contained numerous charcoal flecks and most of the artifacts from this block. On top of this, a black organic rich loess extended 2-5 cm thick.

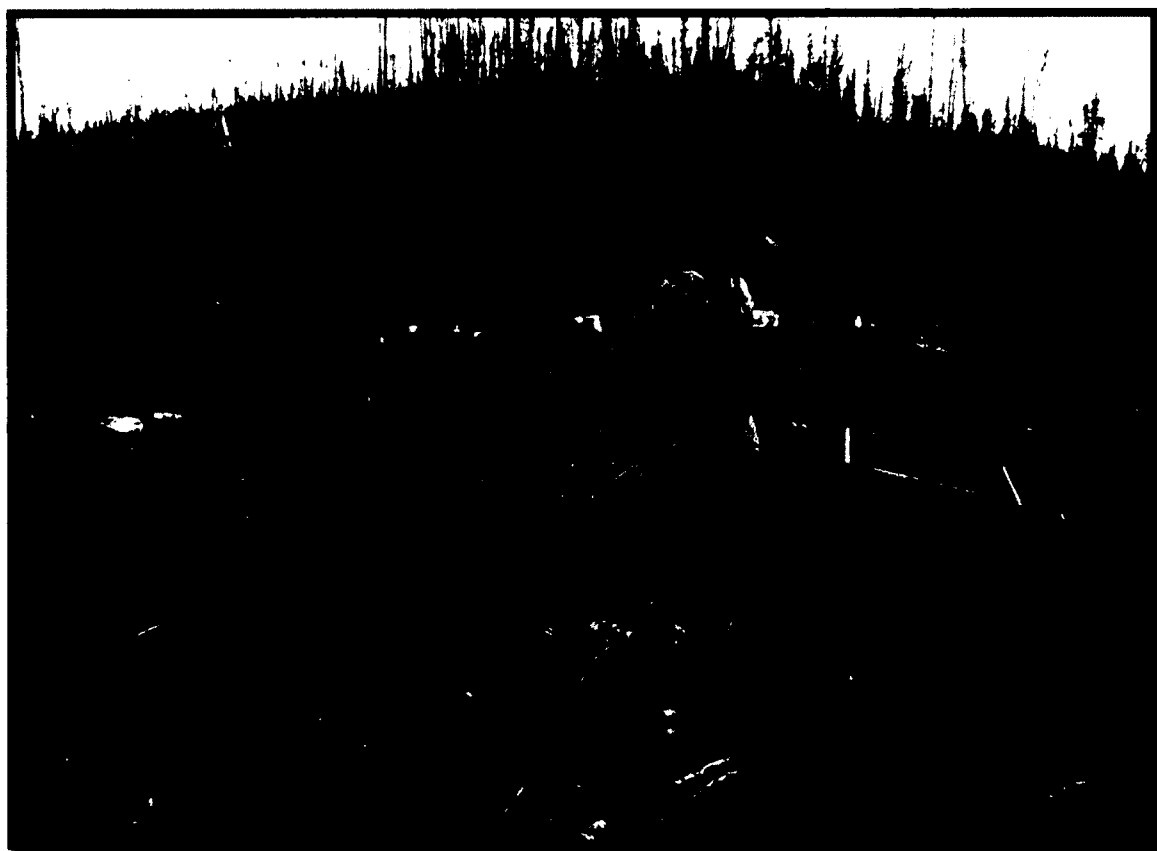
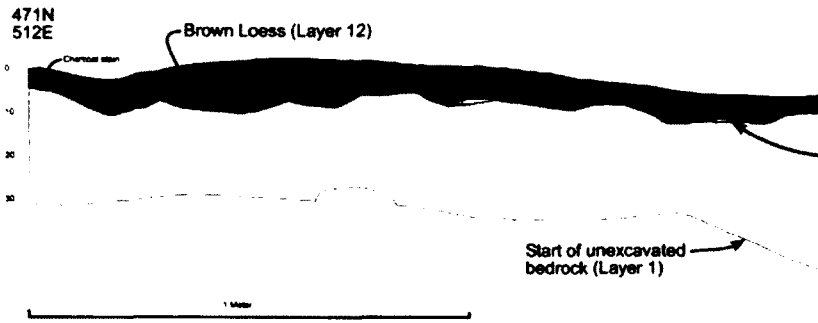
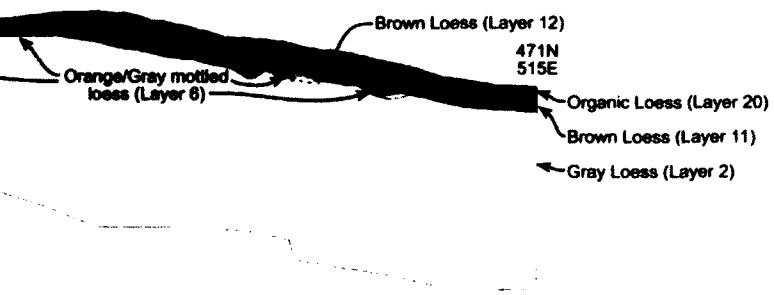


Figure 6.7 South excavation (Block 1).

Figure 6.8 Block 1 North wall generalized stratigraphy.





6.3.2.2 Block 2 Stratigraphy (N482-484 E513-515)

This excavation block includes two 50x50 cm excavation units dug directly to the NE of the main 1x1 m unit (Figures 6.9 and 6.10). These units were dug to weathered bedrock at a depth between 35 and 45 cm. A grey, clayey loess extends upwards from this 20-25 cm. Overlying this, is a layer of orange and grey mottled loess, about 5 cm thick throughout most of the main unit and the northeastern-most 50x50 cm unit. In the northeastern quad of the 1x1 m unit and the adjacent 50x50 cm unit, a burnt red loess overlies the grey loess for a depth of 3 cm. The burnt red layer is overlaid directly by a layer of ash and loess mixed with calcined bone. The layer is interpreted as a hearth (Feature 2). Above the orange grey mottled loess, is a dark brown loess, about 3 cm thick, mixed with numerous charcoal flecks. Most of the artifacts in this block were found within the dark brown. A black organic rich loess layer, about 3 cm thick, overlays the dark brown loess. Little-to-no surface vegetation was present owing to a wildfire that swept across the site in 2004.



Figure 6.9 Block 2 excavation units (view southwest).

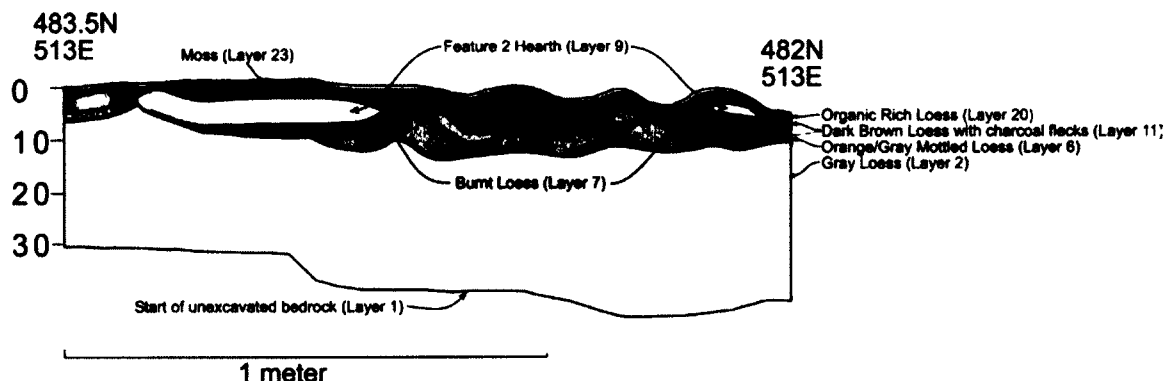


Figure 6.10 Block 2 East wall generalized stratigraphy.

6.3.2.3 Block 3 Stratigraphy (N484-488 E513-514)

The purpose of this block was to transect Feature 1, the surface pit, and the associated low sediment mound that surrounded it (Figures 6.11, 6.12, 6.13, and 6.14). The pit feature was about 30 cm deep. Holmes, who was a part of the team in 1976 that discovered and tested the site, reported that a test unit had been sunk within a cache pit, but could not remember if the test pit had been backfilled (personal communication, 2011). The stratigraphy associated with the cache pit is complex; therefore each of the four excavation units associated with Block 3 will be discussed separately. As above, little-to-no surface vegetation was present in the block owing to a wildfire that swept across the site in 2004.

The southern-most unit, N484 E513 was dug to a depth of 45 cm, where broken bedrock was encountered. A grey layer of loess extended up from this 20-25 cm. On top of this, a grey orange mottled layer extended 3-7 cm. A dark brown layer extended over this about 10-15 cm. numerous charcoal flecks and most of the artifacts from this unit were found within this layer. On top of this, a black organic rich layer extended 5-10 cm.

Excavation unit N485 E513 extended just beyond the center of the bottom of the pit feature. Under the center of the pit, a mass of birch bark was found just above the weathered bedrock 15 cm to the south of the bark. A grey clayey loess extended up the length of the birch bark and nearly 30 cm at the south wall. Over the top of this grey layer, an orange grey mottled loess layer extended to the top of the birch bark mass. On top of this, a dark brown loess, containing most of the artifacts from this unit, extended up from the birch bark mass 10 cm at the south wall. On top of this, a sterile grey loess extended 10-15 cm thick, and overlaid the birch bark mass.

Excavation unit N486 E513 was dug to a depth of 80 cm at the north wall to the weathered bedrock. The cultural birch bark mass at the bottom of the pit feature was located in the southwest quadrant of the unit. A grey clayey loess extended up from the bedrock 60 cm at the north wall, and tapered to about 15 cm thick in the southwest quad. Within this layer, an isolated dark brown lens was present through both the northern quads. The lens was variably 1-3 cm thick, and was tentatively identified as Feature 3 as its

association with Feature 1 was questionable. Charcoal and scorch marks were noted associated with this lens, which was about 10 cm above the bedrock, which sloped downward to the north. On top of the grey loess, an orange layer extended about 3 cm thick. A black charcoal stained loess, about 1 cm thick was on top of the orange layer. A thick dark brown matrix of loess, charcoal, bones, and calcined bone extended about 10 cm thick on top of this, identified as Feature 4. Overlying this, a sterile layer of grey loess extended up 10-30 cm, overlain by a thin surface moss layer.

Excavation unit N487 E513 was dug to weathered bedrock at a depth of about 80 cm. A grey, clayey loess extended up from this about 60 cm. An orange grey mottled loess lay on top of this, about 3-8 cm. On top of this layer, in the southwest quad, a mixed burned and ashy loess was about 1 cm thick. On top of that was a 5 cm thick layer of ash, calcined bone, charcoal, and is interpreted as a hearth (Feature 5). On top of this, the dark brown matrix mix of charcoal, loess and bone seen in N486 E513 extended about 5 cm thick. Patches of grey, sterile loess seemed intermixed with old organic rich layers, and *may* be a result of back dirt from the 1976 test pit. On top of this, a thick root mat extended almost 10 cm.

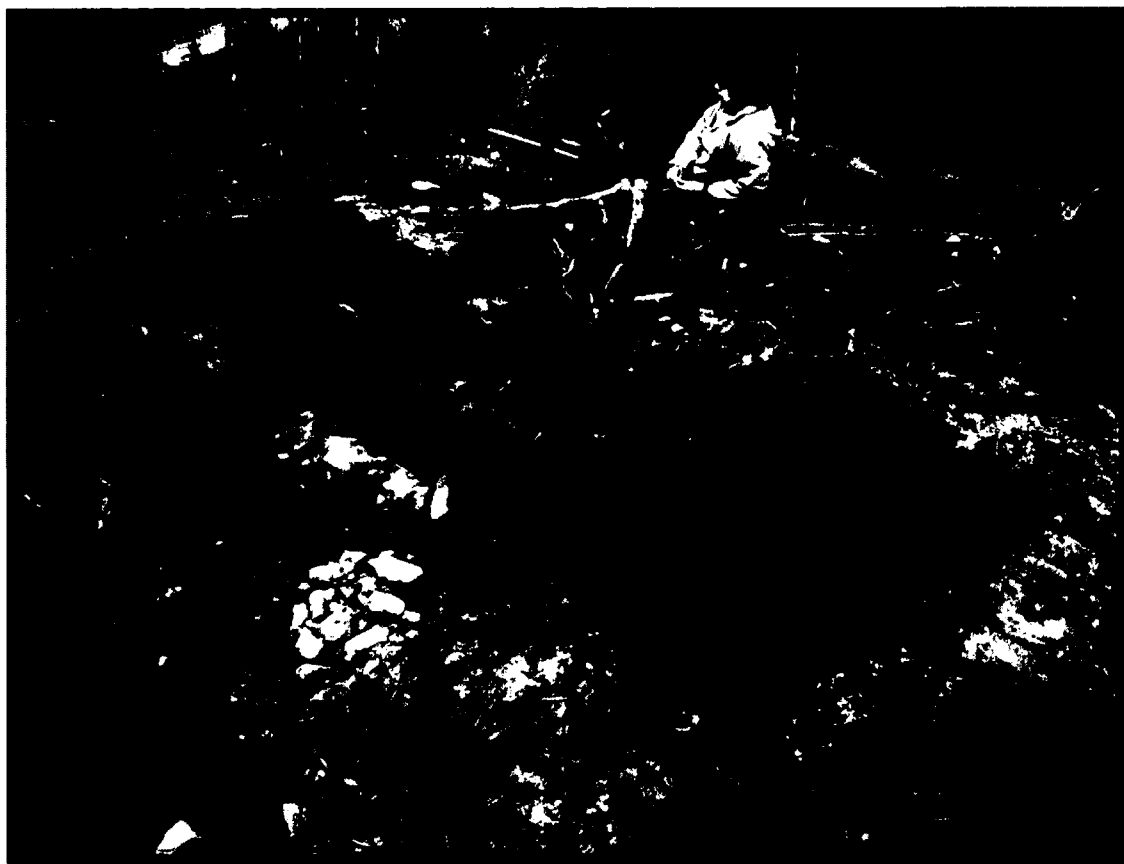


Figure 6.11 Block 3 Stratigraphy (N 490-491 E 513-514) (view southwest).

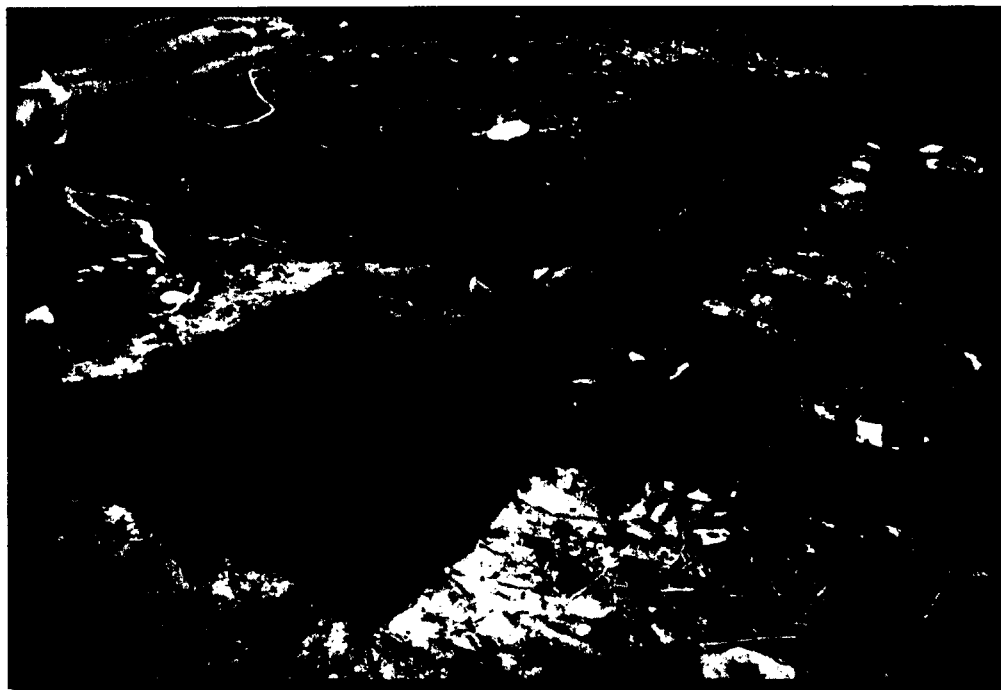


Figure 6.12 Block 3 stratigraphy (view to the northwest).



Figure 6.13 Feature 1 cross section, Excavation Block 3 (view west).

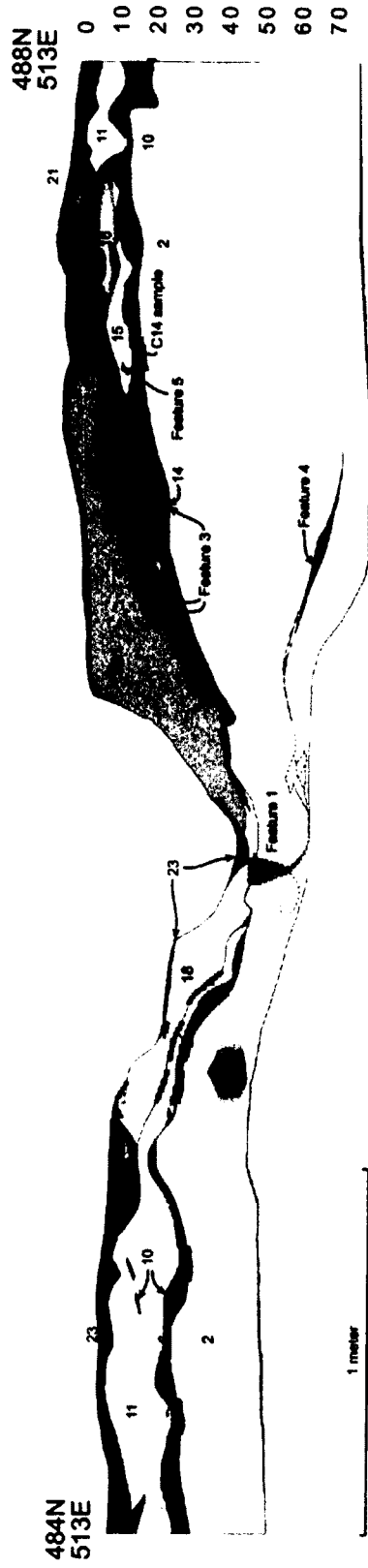


Figure 6.14 Block 3 west wall generalized stratigraphy.

6.3.2.4 Block 4 Stratigraphy (N490-491 E513-514)

This excavation block was dug to a depth of 30-40 cm, where broken, weathered bedrock was encountered (Figures 6.15 and 6.16). Above the bedrock, a grey clayey loess extended upwards to about 10 cm below surface. On top of this, an orange and grey mottled loess was noted in several locations, extending about one cm thick. On top of this, a dark brown loess extended about 7 cm thick, and was noted to contain numerous charcoal flecks, and the majority of the artifacts from this block were found in this layer. On top of this was the uppermost layer, a black organic loess, about 2 cm thick. Little-to-no surface vegetation was present owing to a wildfire that swept across the site in 2004.



Figure 6.15 Block 4 east wall stratigraphy.

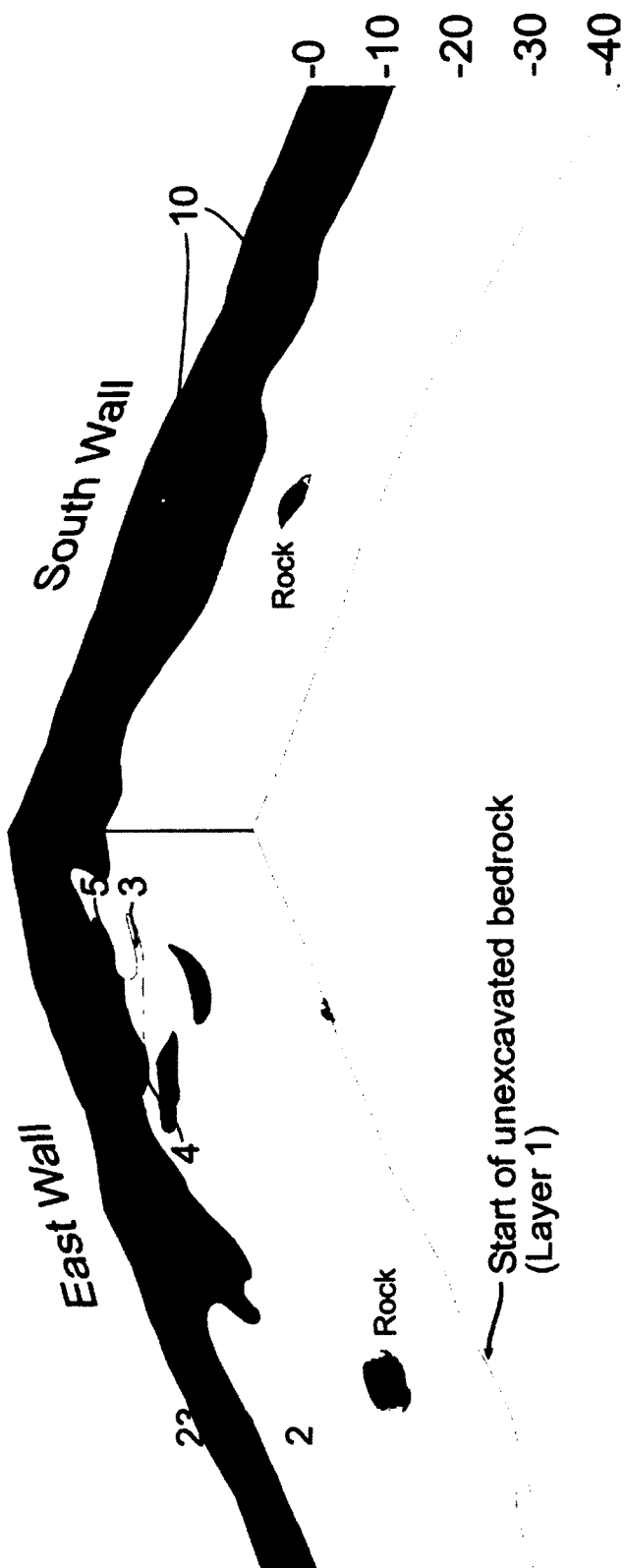


Figure 6.16 Block 4 generalized stratigraphy.

6.3.3 1978 Excavation Location

While Dilliplane's published site map (1980) is excellently triangulated off of an old highway construction survey point, no reference is given on it or in the text to any natural feature on the local landscape. To add to this confusion of the old excavation location, only one old test unit "footprint" was located. The hill and ridgeline are of an area that confines the possible location of the old test units to a small area. Based upon these two facts, the location of the old excavation was calculated. It was determined in the field that the footprint was most likely that of Dilliplane's "Test Unit D" (Figure 6.17 and 6.18).

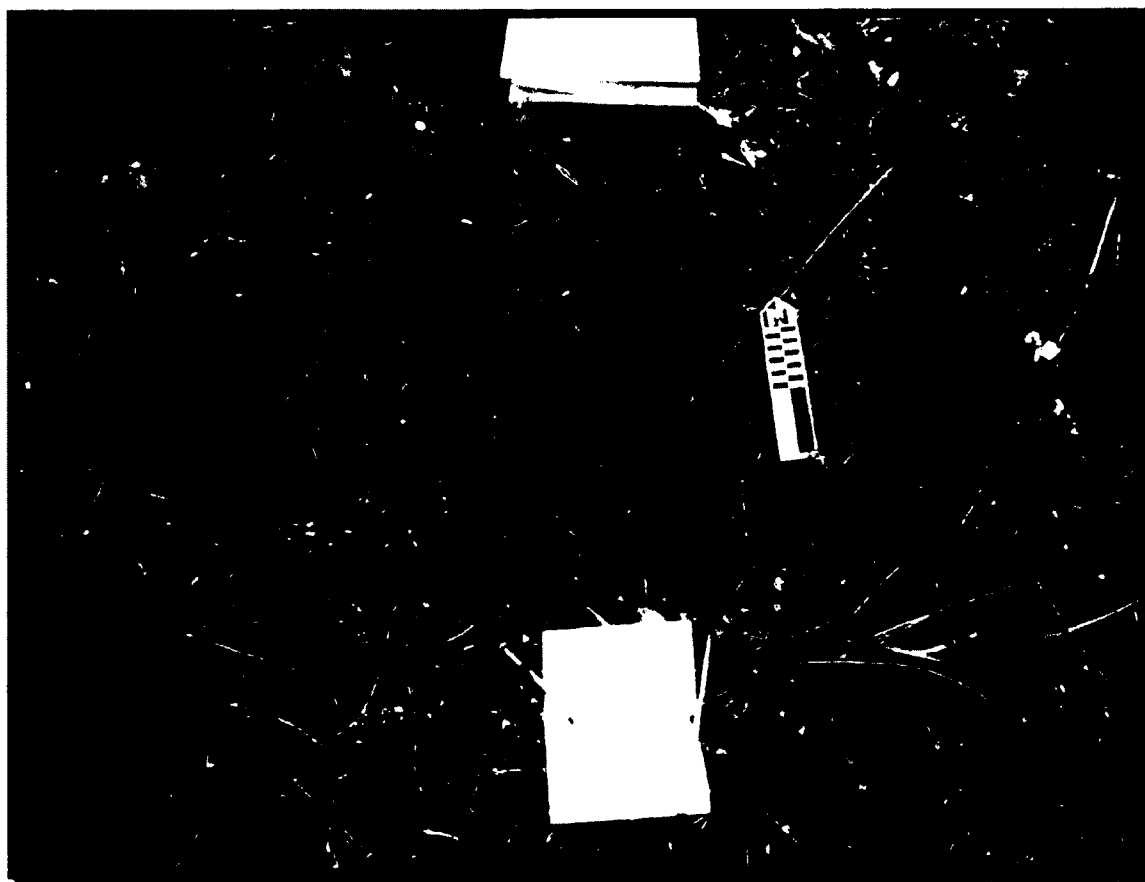


Figure 6.17 Old test unit from 1978.

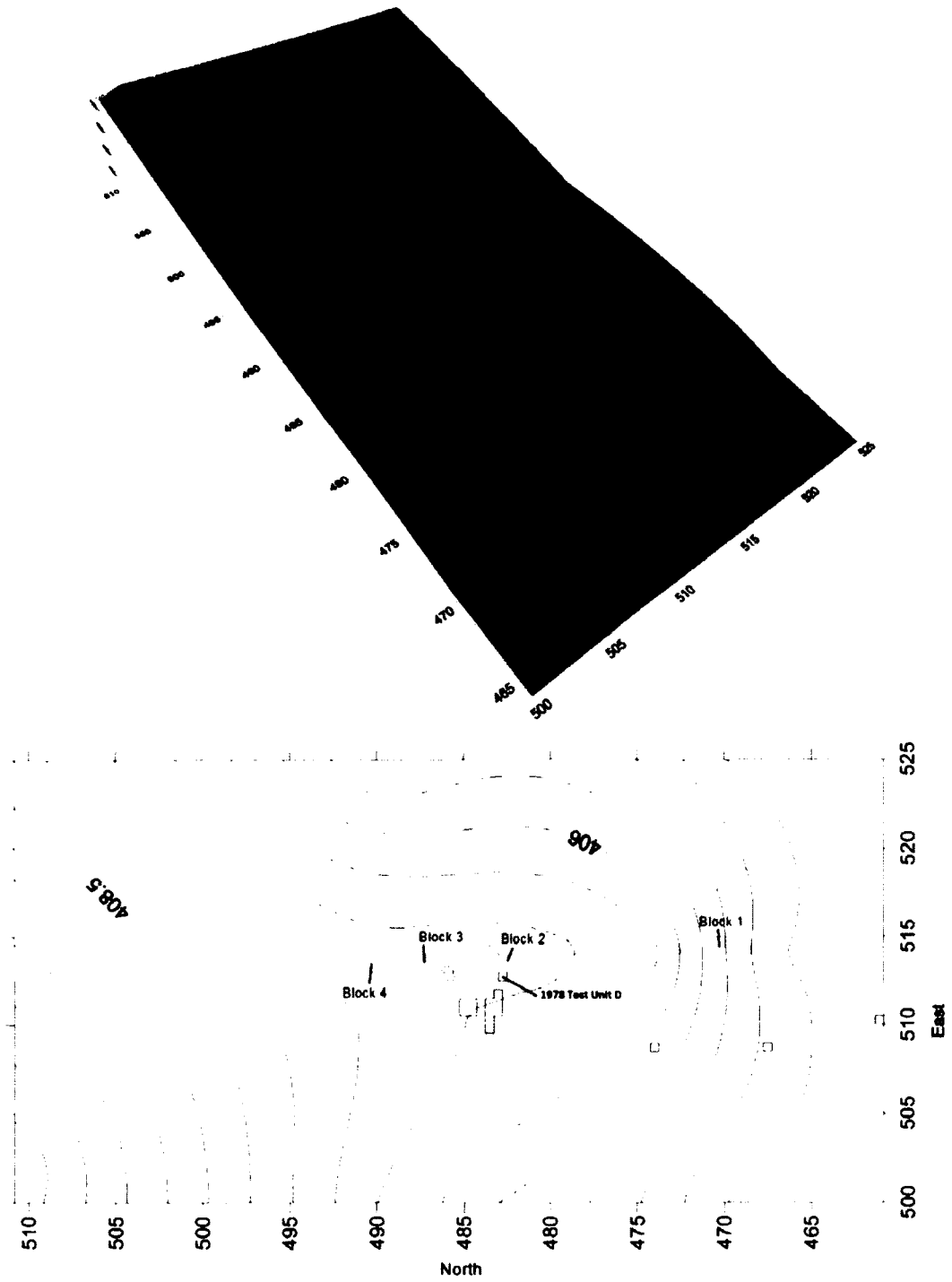


Figure 6.18 Cripple Creek map. Red denoted 2011 excavation units, blue, the hypothetical location of the 1978 excavation.

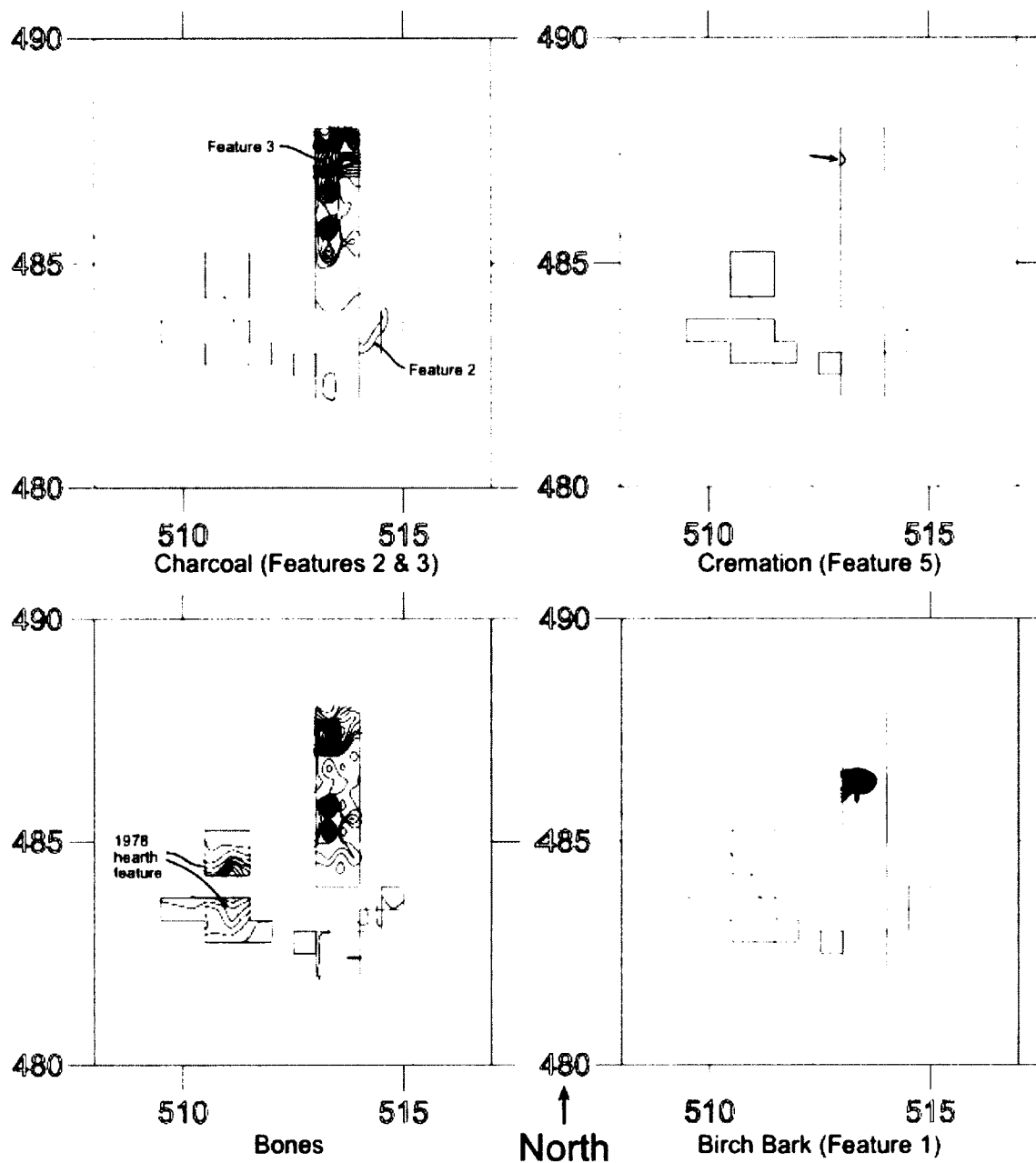


Figure 6.19 Organic artifact spatial distributions (Isopleths are denoted by 50g weight intervals).

6.3.4 Cripple Creek Cultural Features

6.3.4.1 Feature 1

Feature 1 (Figure 6.19) was the visible pit, interpreted to be a cache pit. The pit was roughly oval in shape, surrounded by a low mound of possible backfill either from prehistoric diggings, or the 1976 testing. It measured roughly two meters NE-SW x one meter NW- SE, and about 40cm deep. Half of this

feature was excavated in 2011, (EU N486 E513 and EU N487 E513) and at the time of writing, the other half remains in situ.

Directly associated with the pit was a thick layer of birch bark (Figure 6.20). A total of 766.86g of this were removed from just below (3cm at the shallowest point) the pit feature (Figure 6.21). Once the birch bark layer had been found, all soil remaining in situ above the bark was removed in bulk and taken back to the UAF archaeology lab, where it was sifted through a 1/16inch sieve. However, no other faunal remains were recovered. All birch bark was removed in sections with their associated soils. No other artifacts were recovered. A sample of bark was submitted to Beta analytic for radiocarbon dating.

Directly below the birch bark, the soil was an orange and gray mottled loess, (noted everywhere on the site). There were several large pieces of charcoal and two bone fragments associated with this layer. None of the birch bark exhibited any scorch marks, except for some that had been burned from the 2004 fire. The charcoal is therefore interpreted to be related to an event prior to the layer of bark being placed in this feature. One specific layer of orange and gray mottled loess extended throughout all the excavation units at the site. The layer melds directly into the birch bark layer and disappears: specifically, not above the bark, but directly into the outside edge of the bark, and disappears. A sample of this birch bark was submitted to Beta Analytic for AMS analysis (Beta-315705) and returned a calibrated date of 80+-30 BP or 139 +-98 cal BP using CalPal.



Figure 6.20 Birch bark in situ within Feature 1.



Figure 6.21 Feature 1 birch bark, after the soil had been removed.

6.3.4.2 Feature 2

Feature 2 (northeast quadrant of EU N482-483 E513-514) (Figure 6.19) consisted of a distinct ash lens with burned and calcined large ungulate bones, below which was a layer of dark red burnt loess (Figure 6.22). Directly below the burnt red layer was the layer of orange and gray mottled loess. The ash layer was distinctly confined to a small oval shaped area about 1m NE-SW x 40cm NW-SE. Two small 50cm² excavation units were dug to further explore this feature, confirming it as a cultural hearth. Due to time constraints, this could not be excavated further, and parts of this feature remain in situ. Very few faunal specimens from this feature were of quality preferred for ideal AMS dating. However, two samples that exhibited the least amount of burning and mineralization were submitted to Beta Analytic for analysis. However, no collagen could be extracted for dating purposes. Considering the tight stratigraphic sequence demonstrated at the site and similarity in artifact distribution, it is highly likely that this feature is closely associated with the others in its vicinity.

After the locations of five of the best specimens of bone had been recorded with the total station, 235g of bone, ash, and charcoal were removed in bulk from this feature and sorted at the UAF archaeology lab in November 2011. No other artifacts were recovered; however, an irregular biface of heat-treated gray/dark gray banded chert was recovered directly adjacent to this feature in EU N484-485 E512-513.

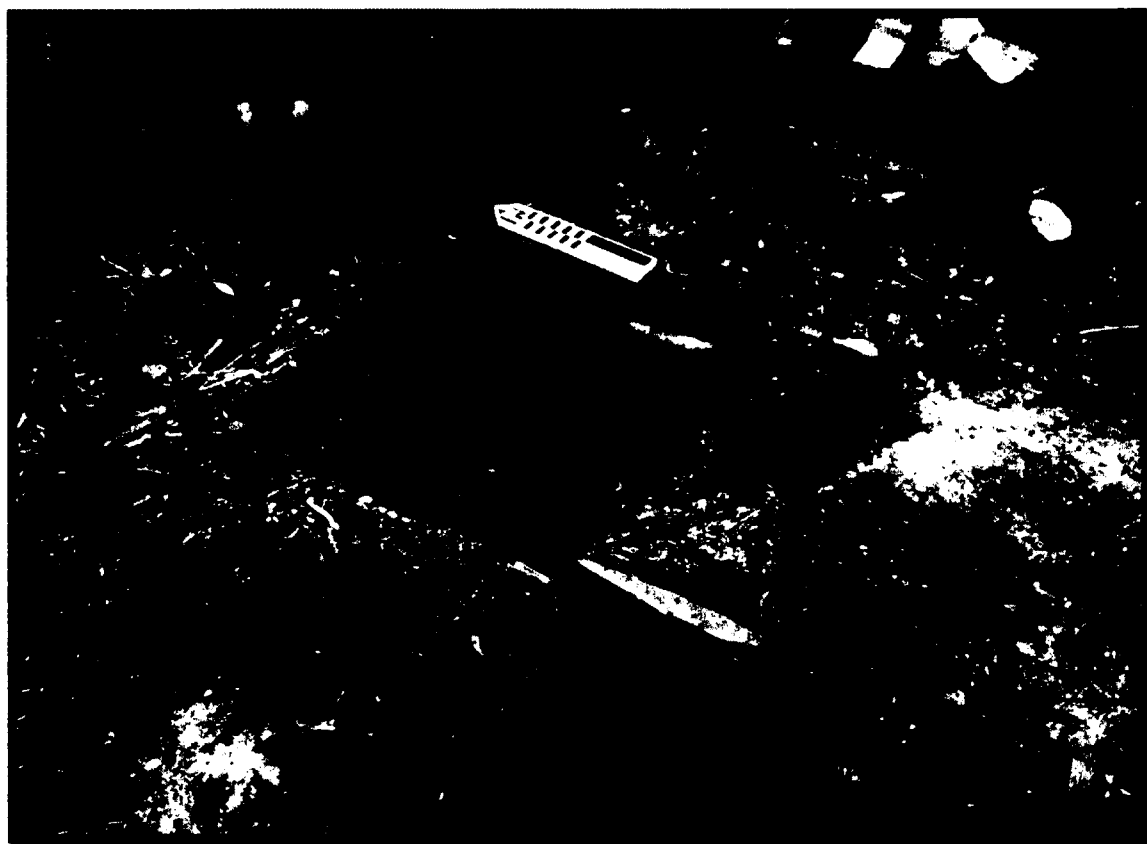


Figure 6.22 Feature 2 hearth. Pink toothpicks denote boundaries of this feature.

6.3.4.3 Feature 3

Directly to the north of the Feature 1 cache pit, a thick layer of charcoal, bones, and fire-cracked rock was encountered (Figures 6.19 and 6.23). The feature was 10-15cm thick in places. Faunal element associated with this feature appeared to be highly mixed, being noted to be lying in both horizontal and vertical positions. Additionally, no pattern could be discerned between unburned and burned bone: both were mixed together along with the charcoal. It is unlikely that this feature represents an intact hearth feature. It is likely at least partially the remains of a hearth that has been mixed extensively with unburned materials. The hypothesis is that this feature actually represents a midden of sorts. Large, identifiable faunal elements from this feature were recorded by the total station. Otherwise, this entire feature was recovered in bulk, comprising exactly 50 1-gallon bags, and returned to Fairbanks. These samples were sorted in

September 2011 using a hand pumped water screen, which removed most of the associated loess. During this time, nine pieces of broken ceramics, rare in the Interior, were recovered from this matrix.

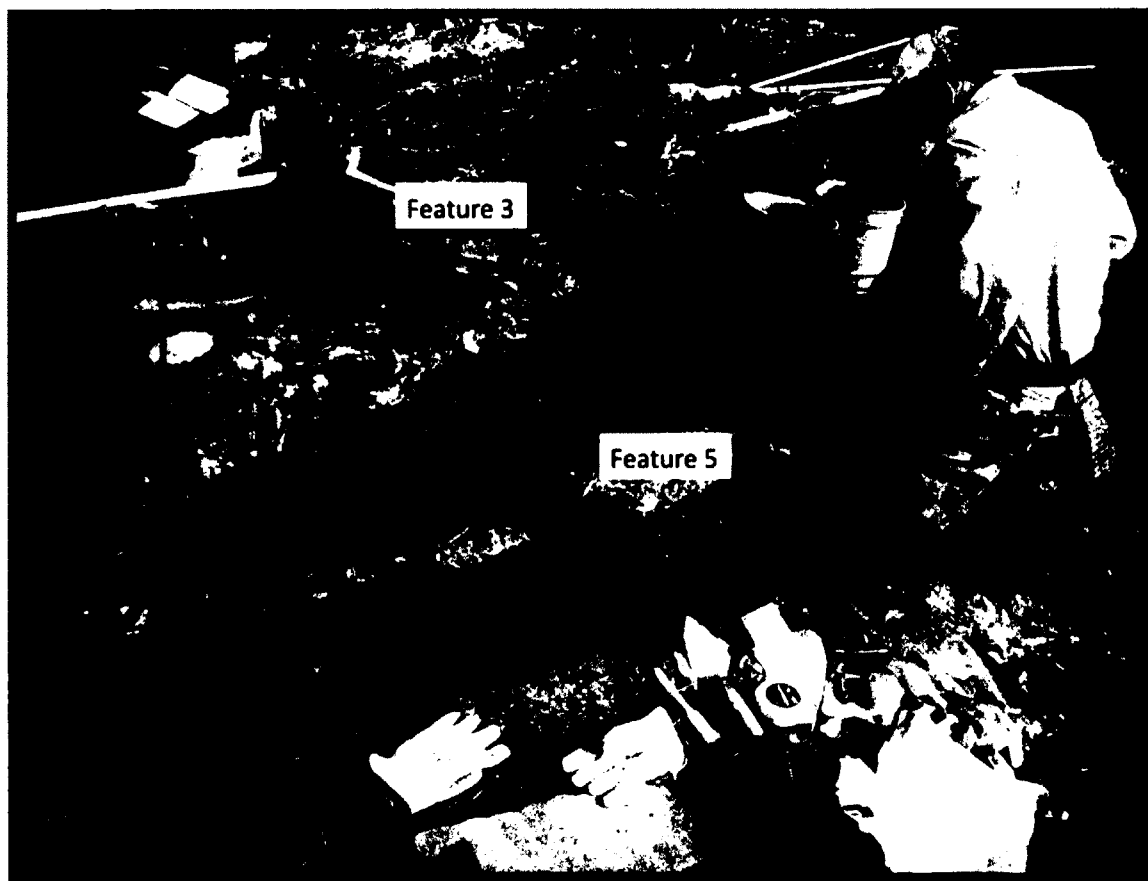


Figure 6.23 Feature 3 cross section (view west).

The southern extent of the feature ends abruptly 30cm below to northern edge of the cache pit. A thick layer of gray loess extends over the top of this layer. In profile, Feature 3 extends directly into what is interpreted as the original cache pit floor. It does not appear, above the cache pit layer, or below it, but ends directly in association with the cache pit. In profile, it appears that the southern edge of feature 3 might have been dug through during the placement of the birch bark event in the pit.

Ethnographic evidence suggests cache pits were dug out with wooden “shovels”. Fires were used also, especially if permafrost was encountered high up. Fire also was used to “clean” old cache pits and ready them for reuse, which is possibly what is indicated here by the relationship between these two features. The layer of orange and gray mottled loess lies directly under this feature.

6.3.4.4 Feature 4

In excavation unit N486-487 E512-513, directly below Feature 3 (20cm below at the southern point, and 50cm below at the northern point), a unique lens was found. It was a very dark brown color; however did not resemble a paleosol. It lay directly at the same level as the Feature 1 birch bark to the south, and nearly came into contact with it (the closest point was 2cm) (Figures 6.24 and 6.25). There was a distinct difference between the two: while the bark was in excellent condition with almost no decomposition noted, there was almost no intact organics noted with Feature 4. It was filled with organic fibrous elements, some of which were collected. Several scorch marks and charcoal was also noted. The gray loess immediately and easily separated from this feature during excavation, allowing for relatively easy removal. No artifacts were found in association with this feature, therefore at this point it cannot be culturally associated with the site, and will not be discussed further.

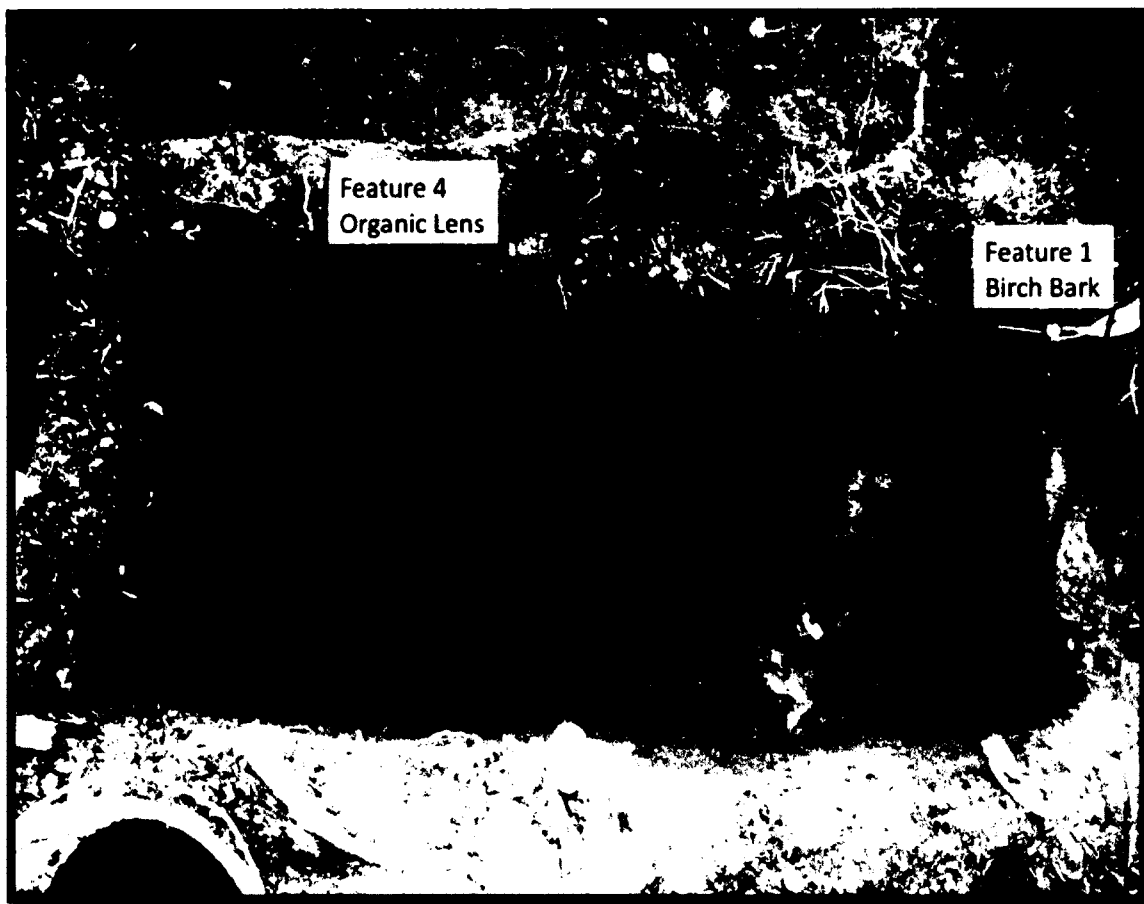


Figure 6.24 Features 4 and 5 N486 E513 NW and SW quads.

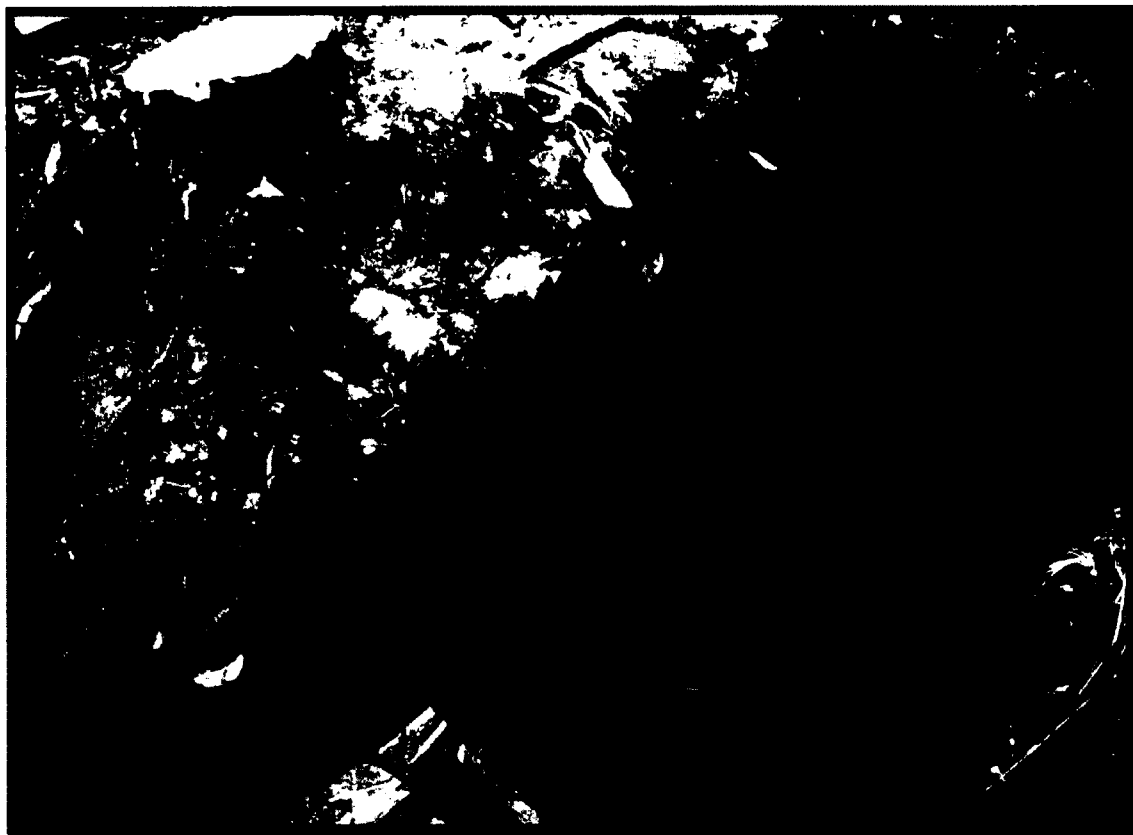


Figure 6.25 Features 3, 4, and 5. Northwest corner of EU N486 E513.

6.3.4.5 Feature 5

Feature 5 was recognized during the final two days of excavation. It was an ash feature that extended at most 10cm into the western excavation unit N487-488 E512-513 (Figure 6.26). The ash lens appears to be the edge of an intact hearth lying directly below feature 3 and directly above the orange and gray mottled loess layer. At its thickest point, this feature is nearly 10cm thick; however, we only excavated the very edge of this, it is likely that as much as 90-95% of this feature still exists in situ. A wall 10cm thick had been left intact between this excavation unit and the one directly to the south of it. The feature extended east about 10cm into this wall and was removed the afternoon of the last field day and taken back to the UAF archaeology lab in order to sort and identify the associated faunal elements.

This feature was the final bulk sample to be sorted in November 2011. While sorting the faunal remains from feature 3, a small broken tooth was recovered. Joel Irish (UAF) identified this tooth as being a juvenile lower left lateral incisor from a human child. The top of the tooth exhibited usewear. No reabsorption of the root enamel had yet begun to occur, and Irish estimated the child to have been about 3 years old when the tooth loss occurred. When it was established that a human element existed at the site, we took extensive care with the entire faunal assemblage. Teeth can be lost naturally, and so this artifact

did not yet fall under the Native American Graves Repatriation Act (NAGPRA). However, the potential for this was now real.



Figure 6.26 Feature 3 and 5, southwest corner of N487 E513.

Most of the faunal elements associated with feature 3 had been sorted and taken to the BLM archaeology lab, where MaryAnn Sweeney was conducting the faunal analysis. She was immediately noted of the potential for further human remains. None were found in association with Feature 3. Immediately, the faunal elements associated with Feature 5 for closer scrutiny. Five calcined bone fragments were identified as possibly human. Mike Kenyhercz who had specific past experience in identifying cremated, fragmented, human remains was invited to try and identify if these fragments, and any others, had a human origin. Kenyhercz confirmed that the fragments were very indicative of the human skull. In addition, he noted that the diploe was just beginning to form in places, a process that begins in the third year of a child's life, adding strength to the connection of the tooth in Feature 3 to the bone fragments in Feature 5.

Further, Kenyhercz observed that the breakage pattern of the root was consistent with burning, rather than a forced snap. Charring was noted inside the root, along with a pattern of charring and stepping, which occurs as the tooth enamel, dentin, and root absorb and react to extreme heat at different rates.

Additionally, a few endocranial scratches were noted on one of the parietal fragments. One of these is deep and likely post-mortem, possibly indicative of stoking. The number of human remains (n=5) at this site limits the conclusions that can be made about this individual. Child mortality rates are high in hunter-gatherer populations, an unfortunate fact that is often forgotten in our age known for its remarkable strides in the medical field. The bones themselves were highly calcined, indicating burning temperatures of 600-700 degrees, consistent with cremation temperatures. A sample of charcoal that lay directly at the horizon between this hearth feature and the loess below was submitted to Beta Analytic for AMS dating (Beta-315707), returning a date of 50 +/-30 BP, calibrated using CalPal to 54+-80 cal BP.

6.3.4.6 1978 Hearth Feature

Dilliplane (1980) described one ash feature as a hearth. The ash lens lay on top of a layer described by Dilliplane as Level III “reddish orange clay”, this is very likely the same layer described in the field (2011) as the orange and gray mottled loess, and below a layer he described as Level II “dark loess”. Level II appears to be consistent with our “10YR3/2 Brown Loess” layer, which extended throughout the site. The hearth feature was large, extending throughout both of the largest 1978 excavation units. Assuming the placement of the old excavation units is correct, this hearth feature lies about 1 meter (closest point) southwest of the Feature 1 cache pit.

A broken distal femoral section from a “large mammal” (likely a caribou) that had been partially burned (UA80-304-20) was found in association with this hearth. In 2005, Dr. Mills submitted this sample to Beta Analytic for AMS analysis. Half was used for the analysis, and the other half of the sample (Beta-203881) was returned to the UA Museum of the North. The sample returned a date of 30+-40 radiocarbon years BP. Using INTCAL98, this date was calibrated to 130+-30 years BP.

6.3.4.7 Discussion

Of the cultural features described, Feature 2 and the 1978 hearth feature appear to be roughly stratigraphically contemporaneous. Both of these features are likely the oldest cultural features so far described. Both of these are overlain by the Brown Loess (11) layer, which appeared throughout the site and was recognized in the field as the main artifact-bearing layer. Feature 5, the cremation, appears to be *above* this Brown Loess layer. It in turn is surrounded and covered by the large Feature 3 midden. The feature appears to have been cut through in its southern end by the cache pit, or at least the final use of the cache pit.

6.3.5 Faunal Analysis Summary

It is beyond the scope of this project to describe the faunal component of this site, other than a quick summary and relevant references to those artifacts. A faunal analysis and identification of elements

(over 3000) was undertaken by MaryAnn Sweeney during the fall of 2011. A quick summary suggests most bones were the remains of caribou, as well as some medium and small mammals. The bones from the 1978 excavation were identified previously by museum personnel, who also identified some fetal caribou elements that hint at a winter/spring occupation of the site. We plan to eventually publish a paper that describes in depth the results of this stage of analysis. Briefly, most elements were discarded broken marrow-bearing bones. Densities are displayed not by artifact count, but rather by artifact weight, due to the fragmentary nature of most of the artifacts. A quick summary of the findings suggests an assemblage dominated by broken long bones, similar to US Creek, suggesting that neither site likely functioned as a kill site or initial butchery site; rather, animals were killed and the elements brought here for further processing, storage, and consumption. See Figures 6.27 and 6.28 for in situ examples of faunal remains.

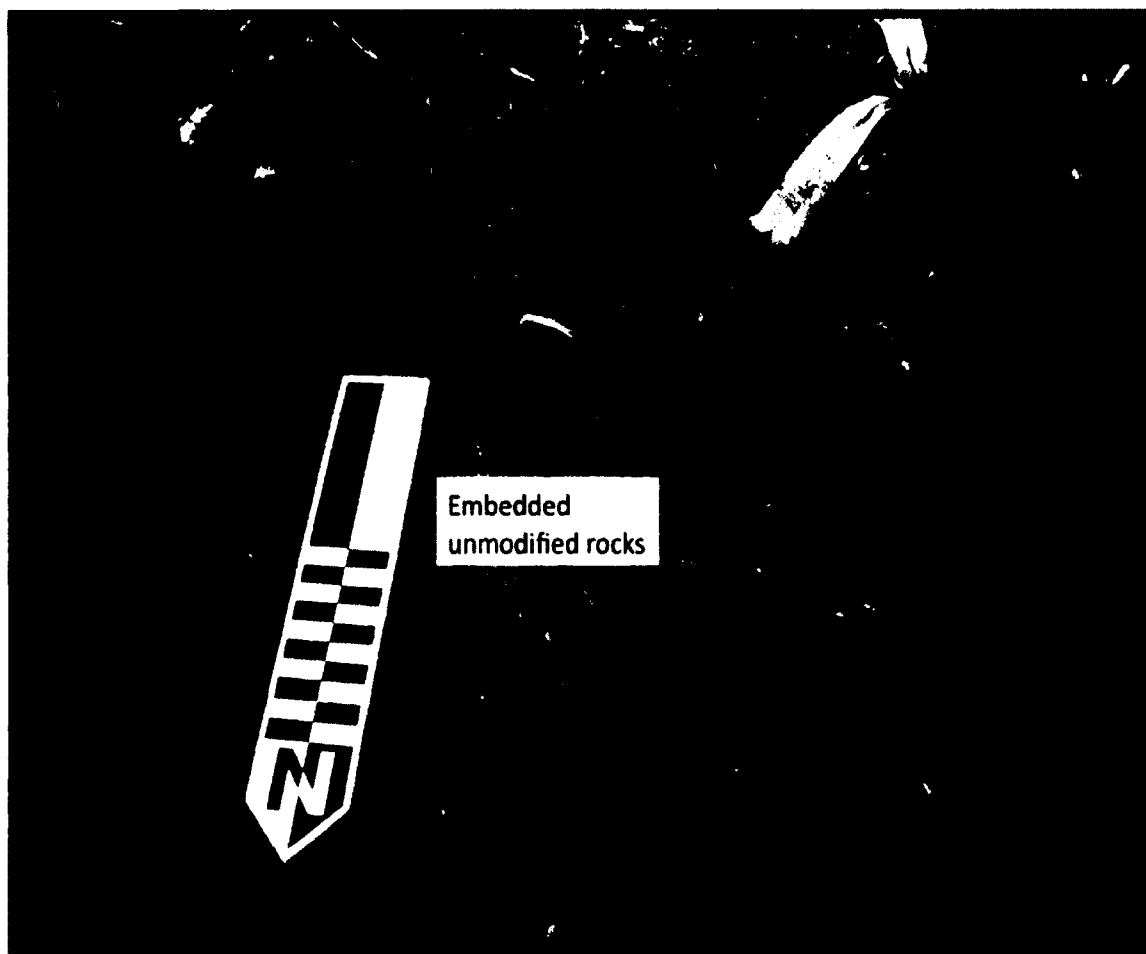


Figure 6.27 Two broken unidentified long bone fragments that had unworked lithics embedded within them.

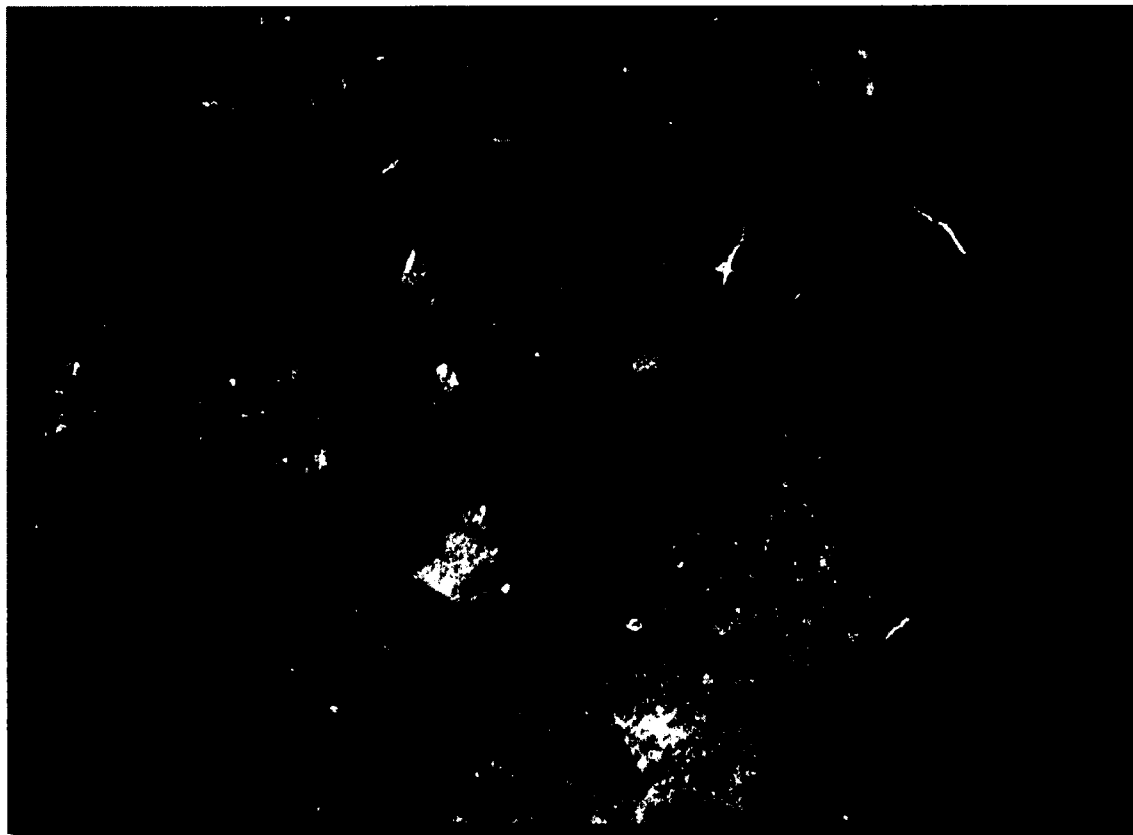


Figure 6.28 A gray chert flake found in situ within a fractured long bone element.

6.3.6 *Block 1 Discussion*

Between Block 1 and Block 2 (separated by 12 meters), almost no artifacts were recovered in the test units. Within Block 1, however, several charcoal lenses were found in addition to patches of burnt loess. These could not be definitively described as cultural features, but are drawn into the stratigraphic profiles. Numerous shattered caribou bone fragments were recovered in direct association with fire-cracked rock (Figure 6.29). The only modified lithic artifacts recovered here were quartz debitage. The area may be indicative of a separate activity area and merits further exploration in order to demonstrate if this is indeed separate from the activity areas associated with the cache pit, and if cultural features can be demonstrated.

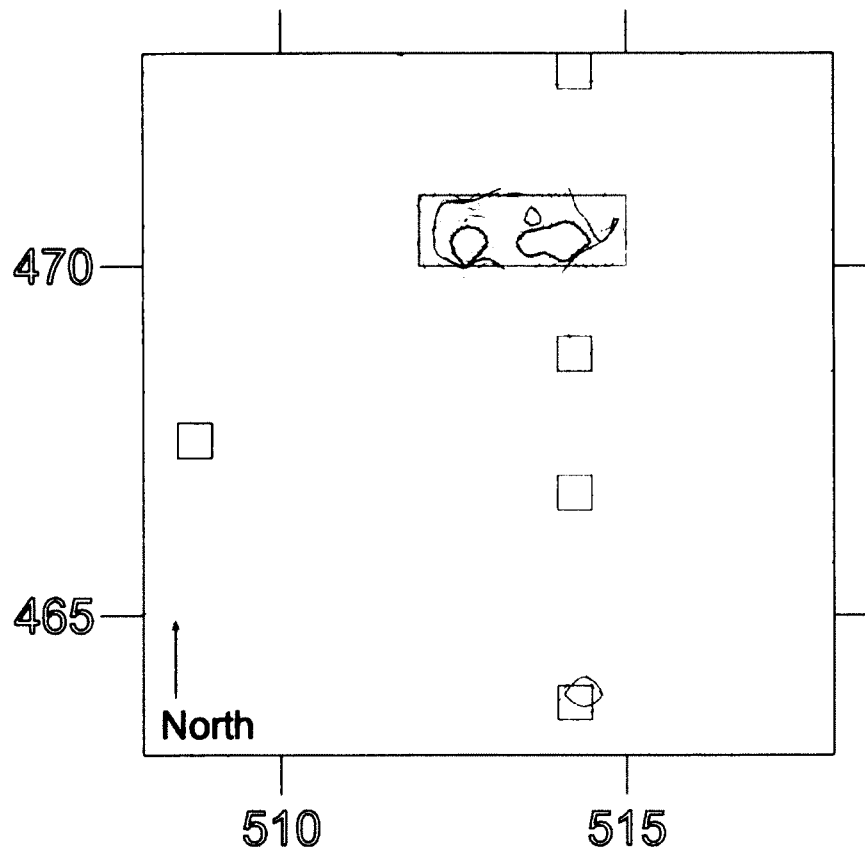


Figure 6.29 Block 1. Orange=fire cracked rock weight distribution, green=faunal weight distribution, and black=charcoal distribution (isopleths set at 50g weight intervals).

6.3.7 Cripple Creek Lithic Artifacts

After all the bulk samples taken from the summer's excavation had been sorted and catalogued, a complete analysis was undertaken on all lithic artifacts, which included the same variables used on all previous collections discussed in this work. The analysis was conducted between November 29 and December 16, 2011 (UA2011-084 collection lithics: n=231). In addition, the lithic artifacts collected in 1978 (UA80-304 collection lithics: n=18) were analyzed on December 12, 2011. The analysis will encompass all the lithics recovered during both excavations.

Two hundred forty nine lithic artifacts were recovered from the site. Five (2%) of these were bifaces, 4 (1.6%) were microblades, 2 (0.8%) were retouched flakes, 7 (2.8%) were flake cores, 1 (0.4%) was a microblade core tab, 2 (0.8%) were utilized flakes, and the rest (228, 91.6.8%) were flake debitage (Table B-22 Appendix B).

6.3.8 Raw Material Analysis

Sixteen raw material types were described for this site (Table B-23 and B-24 Appendix B). Using Dr. Potter's model (2005), two material types immediately stand out in heavier quantities, indicating less need for curation, and represent local material types (Figure 6.30 and 6.31). These are both found in natural occurrence throughout the site: quartz and mica-schist.

All fire-cracked rock recovered was collected and brought back to the laboratory for cataloguing by weight and provenience. These artifacts were not accessioned to the museum. FCR density is mapped by weight, rather than number (Figure 6.31). Rocks were an important aspect in prehistoric cooking. They were often heated in fires, then removed from those fires and placed in birch bark baskets; the heat transfer from the stones serving to cook food placed in the baskets (Rainey 1939). The discard of these stones likely did not occur far from where the cooking actually took place. Therefore, weight densities were measured in order to indicate potential placement of these activities.

The four main grouped nonlocal material types (Figure 6.32) were chert, chalcedony, siltstone and obsidian. All formed distinct spatial patterning, with obsidian and siltstone associated with the cache pit and chert associated with the 1978 hearth feature. All obsidian artifacts recovered (n=16) were taken to the UA Museum of the North for pXRF analysis and entry into the Alaska Obsidian Project Database. Twelve samples were large enough for quantitative measurement, and all registered a signature strongly grouping with others of the Batza Tena source. It is assumed that the four smaller samples are of the same source.

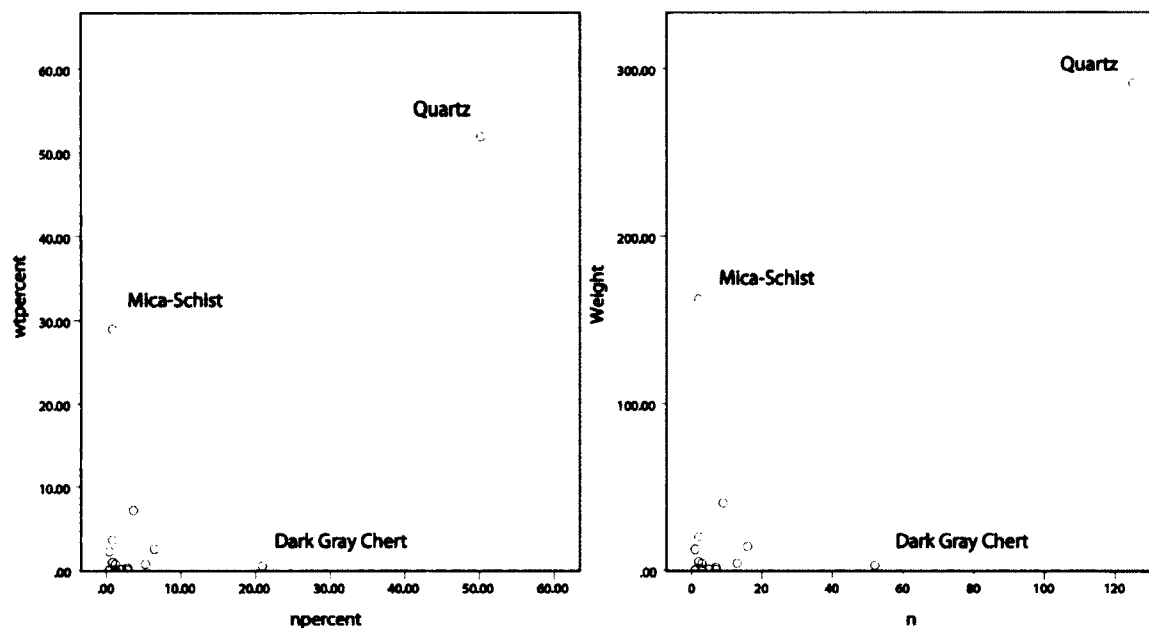


Figure 6.30 Total raw material weight variability.

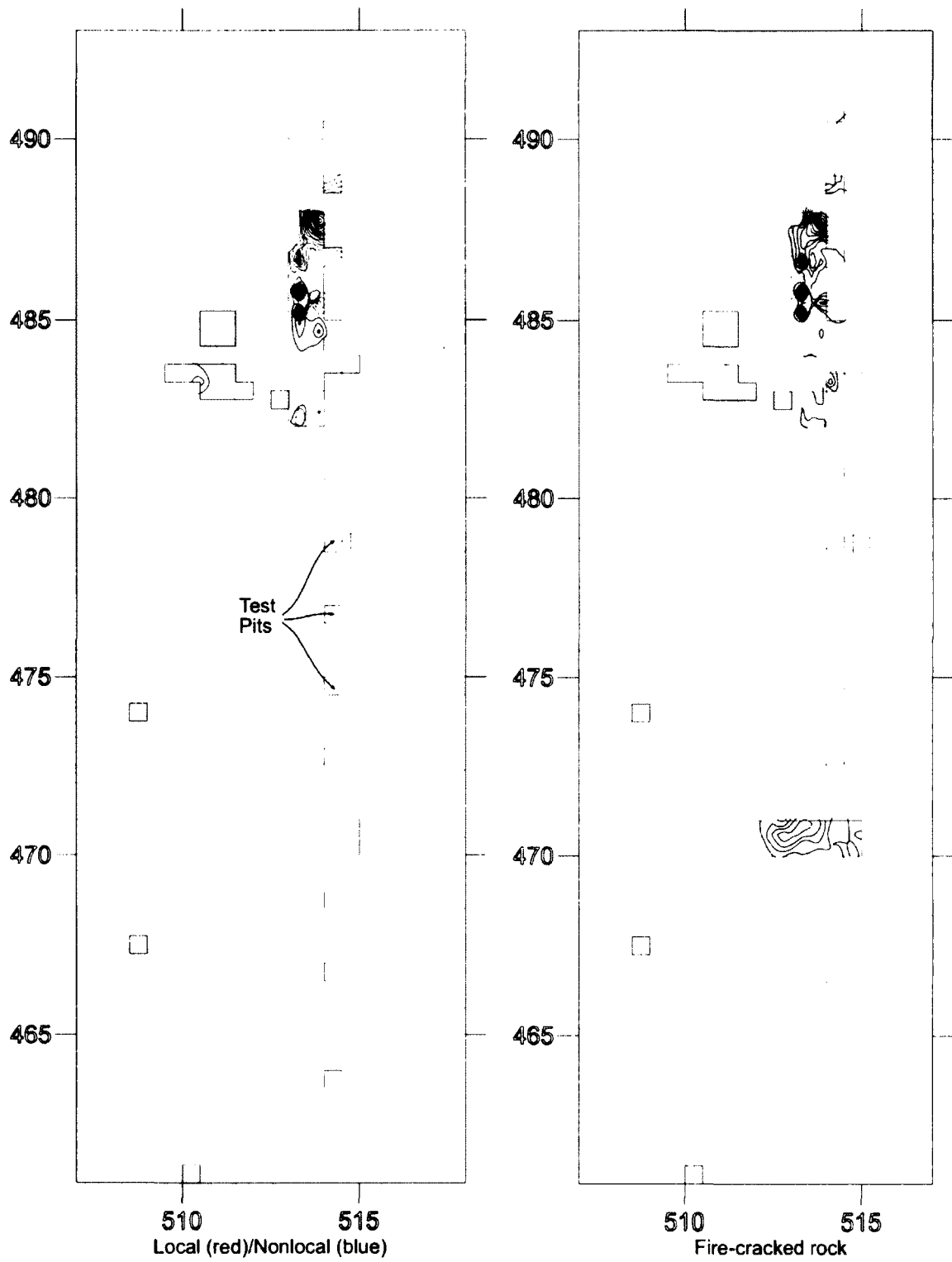


Figure 6.31 Local/Nonlocal raw material and fire cracked rock density maps (raw material isopleths are set at 1 item per 0.25 meter, FCR isopleths set at 200g weight intervals).

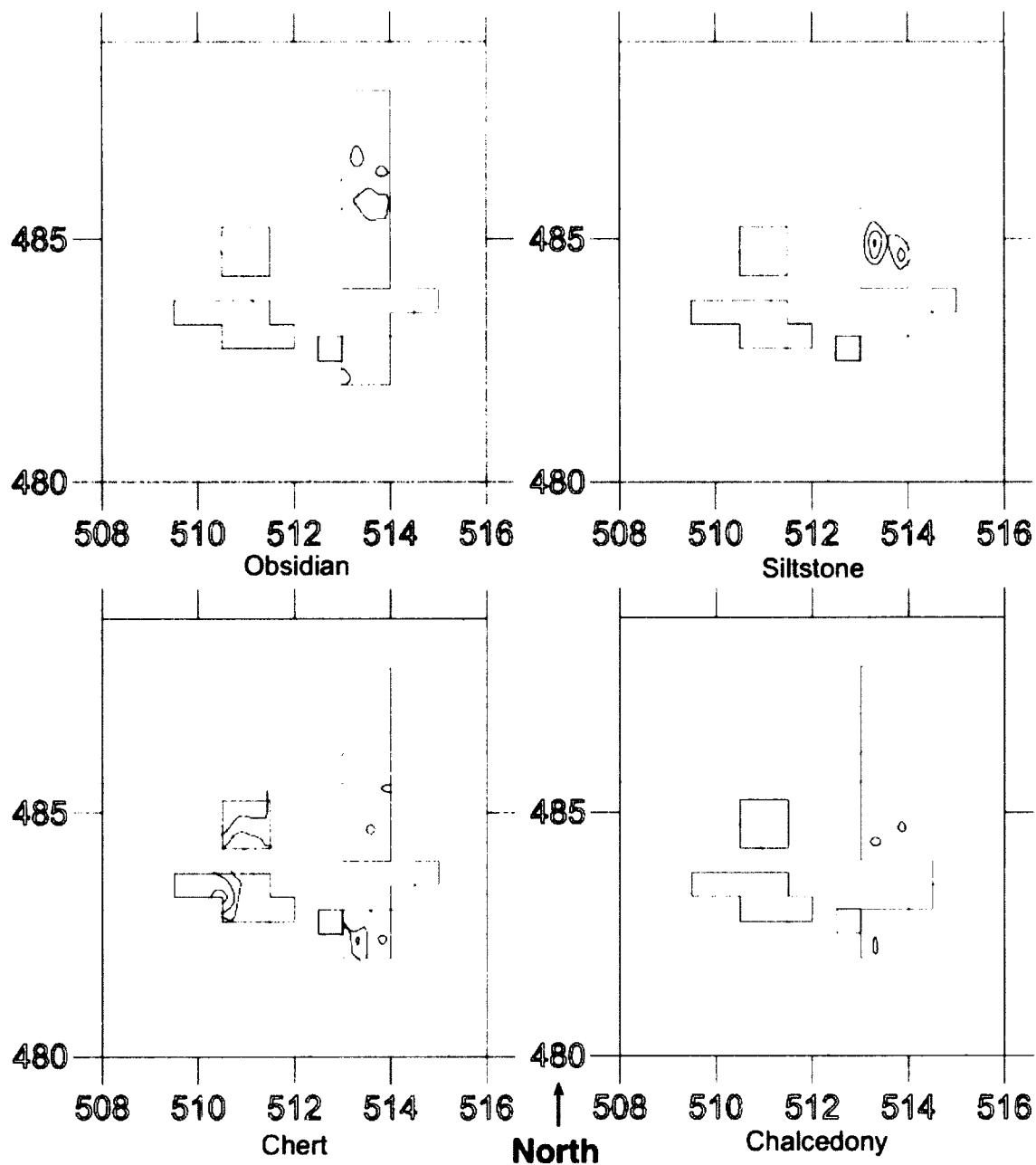


Figure 6.32 Raw material densities (isopleths are set at 1 item per 0.25 meter).

6.3.9 Debitage Attributes

All debitage was classified according to Sullivan and Rozen's 1985 typology. 67.5% of the debitage assemblage consisted of complete flakes, 15.4% consisted of broken flakes, 12.3% consisted of split flakes, and 4.8% consisted of flake fragments. No artifacts were classed as debris (Table B-25

Appendix B). The percentage of complete flakes is stronger here than at the ridgetop sites, suggesting a greater preference for tool production over core reduction. When debitage was analyzed for cortex (White 1963), 0.9% of flakes exhibited primary cortex, 2.2% secondary decortication, and 96.9% were tertiary (Table B-26 Appendix B).

Next, all flakes were subdivided in size class increments of 5mm according to the longest linear measurement (Ahler 1989, Potter 2005) (Figure 6.33). SC 3 is slightly underrepresented, but this might be due to sampling error. While it appears that SC7 and 8 are very underrepresented, this is likely due to overall low numbers of artifacts over SC6, and not indicative of site behaviors (Table B-27 Appendix B).

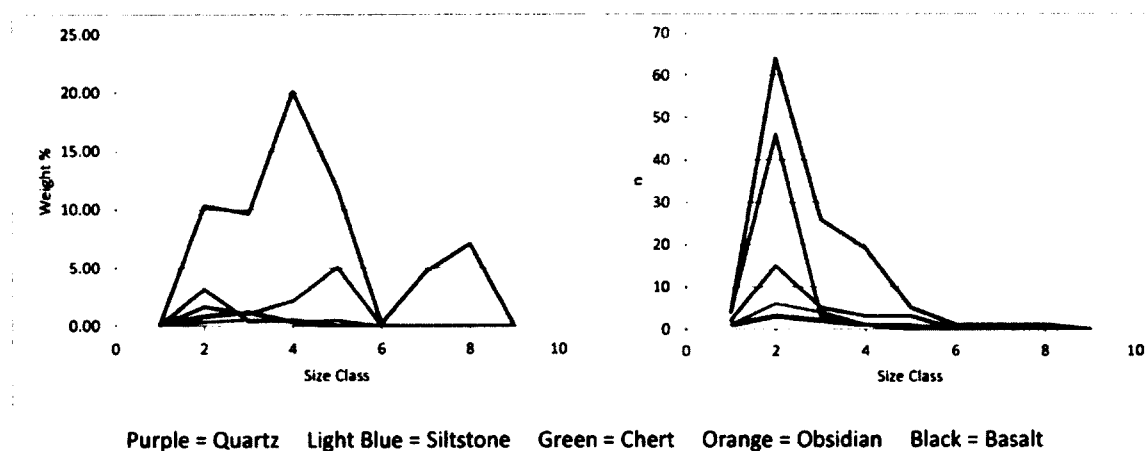


Figure 6.33 Raw material debitage weight variability.

6.3.10 Microblade Attributes

Four microblades are in this assemblage. One of these was recovered and recorded with the total station in 2011, and the other three were recovered in 1978. All were proximal sections (Table B-28 and B-29 Appendix B). Each was also of a different material type.

One microblade tab was recovered during the 1978 excavation (UA80-304-25). The artifact measured 47mm long, 28.9mm wide, 8.1mm thick, and weighed 12.6g. It was knapped from yellowish-gray chert, a different material type than shared by any of the microblades. Dilliplane described this artifact as being found in “Level II, Dark Loess” which is likely synonymous with our Level 11 Brown Loess, the main artifact-bearing layer throughout the site. It was found *above* the 1978 hearth feature (130 cal BP). One question this excavation had hoped to shed more light on was directly related to the date and this artifact. If the two are indeed associated, this is an anomalously late date for this type of artifact. However, only one microblade was recovered in 2011. Three of the four microblades recognized all come from the Orange/Gray mottled loess (Layer 6) (Table B-30). While this number is too low to run any statistical significance tests, it might indicate that the microblade component at the site is associated with this layer, and the tab has simply moved due to some type of soil disturbance.

6.3.11 *Reduction Strategies*

Utilized flakes, microblade debitage, and bifaces in several stages of completion were all recovered from this site, indicating at least three reduction strategies were utilized here. According to Surovell’s model (2003), a few material types seem to be attached to one stage or the other, but both dorsal scar count groups represent most. Microblades are associated with 14 raw material types: of these, four types are also associated with bifaces: greenish gray siltstone, gray/dark gray chalcedony, pale brown chert, and yellow chert, and so is excluded here. The others will be assumed to be linked only to microblade core reduction.

Cortex was observed on 6.4% of the debitage (Table B-31 Appendix B). Assuming flat and dihedral platforms are associated with initial biface reduction/flake production, 78.1% of the assemblage could be categorized as associated with early stage reduction (Table B-32 Appendix B). If the material types associated only with microblades are removed and assumed to be only associated with microblade core reduction, 8.6% of the debitage assemblage is associated with core and blade technology, 57.1% with initial core reduction (as per dorsal scar count), and 31.8% with late-stage biface production. Dark gray chert, utilized in both microblade production and biface reduction, constitutes the remaining 2.5% of the debitage assemblage (Table B-33 Appendix B).

6.3.12 *Flake Core Attributes*

At the site, four flake cores were of locally available quartz, two of Batza Tena obsidian, and one of green-gray chert. These show a general trend, with one SC11 quartz core appearing as an outlier (Figure 6.34). Flake cores are represented in the assemblage against bifaces by a ratio of almost 3:2.

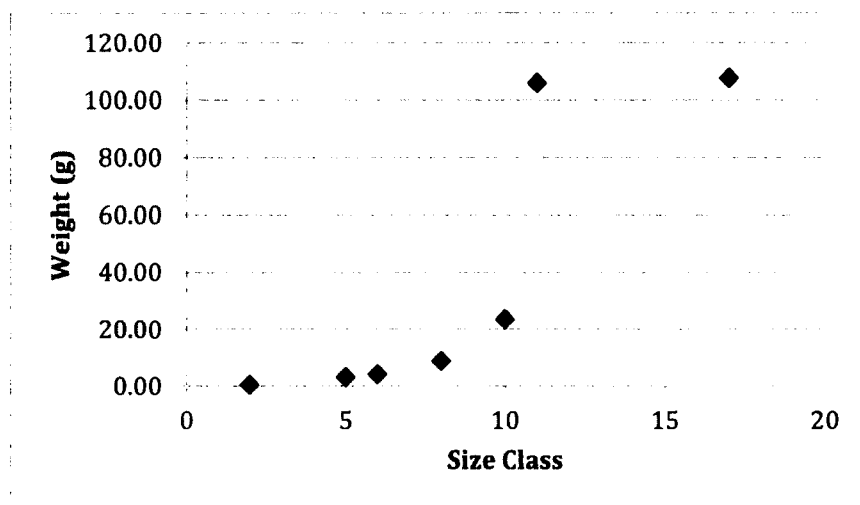


Figure 6.34 Flake cores by size class and weight.

6.3.13 *Formal Tool Attributes*

Five bifaces were recovered at the Cripple Creek site (Table B-34 Appendix B). One was a distal section, one was a broken medial section, and 3 were complete. Three were classed as in the early Stage 1 reduction sequence, and two (both projectile points) were classed as late Stage 5 (Figure 6.35 and 6.36).

UA2011-084-1005 was a broken distal section of shale. One edge was bifacially worked. Additionally, both faces of this piece exhibited multiple scratches, all running roughly parallel to each other. The piece measured 63.9mm long, 49.7mm wide, 6.4mm thick, and weighed 20.19g. It was found in the top of Layer 2: gray loess, EU N484 E513 NE quad, and therefore possibly associated with Feature 2 hearth, but stratigraphically lower than it.

UA2011-084-0959 was a small broken proximal section, bifacially worked, of green gray siltstone. It measured 4.9mm long, 4.1mm wide, 4.9mm thick, and weighed 0.13g. The artifact was also recovered from Layer 2: gray loess, EU N484 E513 NW quad, and therefore possibly associated with Feature 2 hearth but stratigraphically lower than it.

UA2011-084-0976 was a large, irregularly shaped, unhafted, and bifacially worked section of dark gray chert. It measured 77.5mm long, 52.2mm wide, 9.1mm thick, and weighed 36.08g. The artifact was recovered from Layer 6: the orange/gray mottled loess, EU N484 E513 SE quad, about midway between Feature 2 hearth and Feature 1 cache pit, but stratigraphically below both.

UA2011-084-0977 was a complete, stemmed contacting, stage 5 biface, strongly resembling a Kavik point, of dark gray chert. It measured 23.9mm long, 15.5mm wide, 4.4mm thick, and weighed 1.22g. It was recovered in Layer 11, Brown Loess, the main artifact-bearing layer across the site. It was found in EU N485 E513 NE quad. It is in stratigraphic sequence between the Feature 2 hearth and Feature 5 cremation, and very close to the cache pit.

UA80-304-24 was a complete, stemmed contracting, stage 5 biface, also resembling a Kavik point. However, this biface of medium gray chert does not exhibit the pronounced shoulders of UA2011-084-0977. The biface was recovered during the 1978 excavation in Layer 2: gray loess.

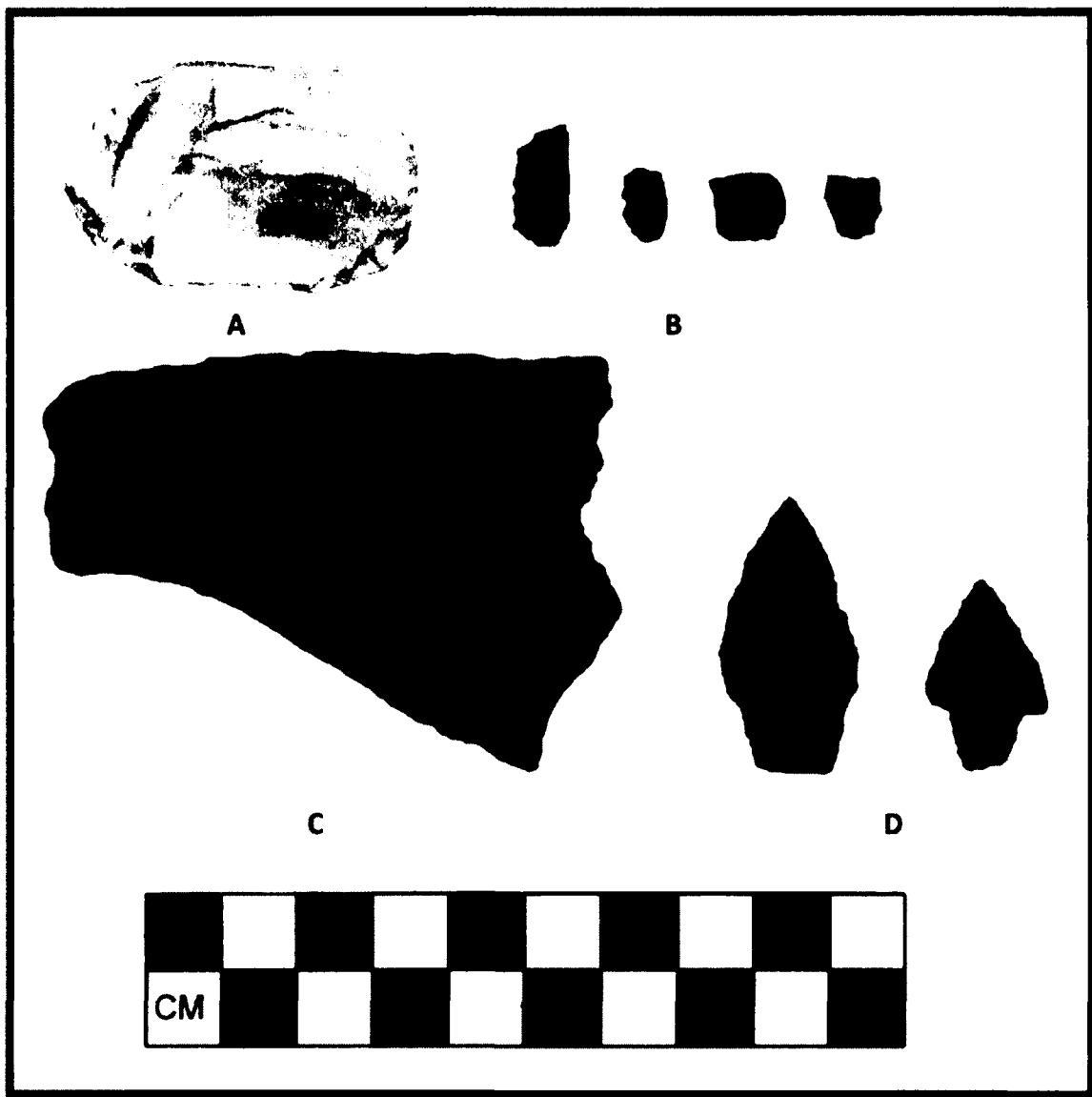


Figure 6.35 Cripple Creek artifacts. A: microblade core tablet, B: microblades, C: irregular biface, D: Kavik projectile points.

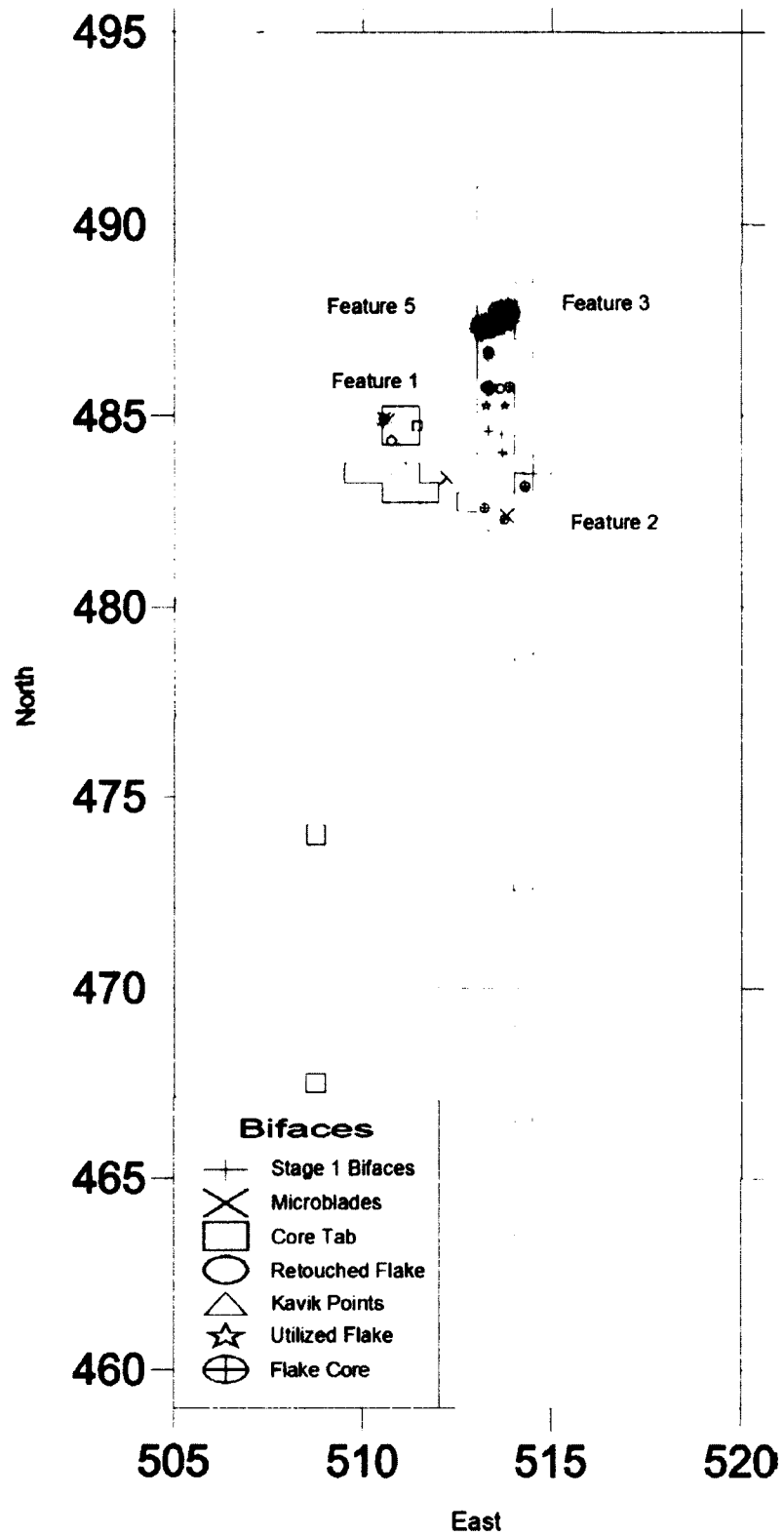


Figure 6.36 Tool distributions at Cripple Creek in relation to charcoal densities (gray to black isopleths).

6.3.14 *Informal Tool Attributes*

In this assemblage, unretouched, utilized flakes (n=2), and retouched flakes (n=2) were described as expedient tools, with the rest being formal tools. While the overall numbers of tool artifacts is low across the site, there is a preference for formal tools over informal tools by a ratio of close to 2:1.

6.3.15 *Ceramic Analysis*

In addition to the other artifacts, several broken shards of ceramics (n=10) were also recovered from the site (Figures 6.37 and 6.38). Despite the fact that two of these shards were relatively large (~27g and 39g, respectively) they had not been recognized as such in the field. As opposed to the coasts, ceramic ware is rare in the Alaskan Interior, likely due to the lack of suitable clay deposits. Most of these shards had been placed in fire-cracked rock lot bags, which they had likely been mistaken for in the field. FCR is not generally collected in the field; it is generally counted, noted for provenience and discarded. If the FCR lots to take back to the lab for weight analysis, these shards would not have been recovered.

While new pottery is easy to discern from the average rock, in its decomposing form, it can become very hard to recognize without previous experience. The pieces are nearly identical in color and shape to many of the FCR pieces themselves. One reason why ceramic ware might not be being observed in the interior could be due to the fact that they are mistaken for broken rock or FCR.

Of the 225 lithic artifacts recovered in the 2011 field season, 104 (46.2%) were recovered in situ and their provenience recorded with the total station. These included many artifacts in size classes 1 and 2, and strongly suggests that the reason the ceramics were not recognized in the field was not due to shoddy excavation practices but simply a lack of recognition.

Ceramic studies formed some of the earliest cohesive body of archaeological theory on the North American continent. Early Americanist culture historical approaches were created from observations that pottery often exhibited stylistic patterns that were unique spatially and temporally (Kidder and Kidder 1917). These spatial/temporal patterns are often interpreted as a passive or active reflection of ethnic identity (Peelo 2011). There is not space here to introduce a complete discussion on the theoretical arguments and structural studies, other than to say that elsewhere on the continent, studies in ceramics are light-years ahead of central Alaska. The shards from Cripple Creek do not exhibit any visual sign of outer decoration; therefore, a background in this theoretical approach is not needed at this time.

While the development of ceramic technology was likely hampered in the Interior due to a lack of good quality clay deposits, other factors at play would have included climate, available tempering materials, and the conscious choice of individuals to actively incorporate ceramic production and possibly trade into their behavioral patterns (Lechtman 1977).

Interior pottery making was first described by Rainey (1939). While researching the area of Rampart Rapids, "Several Indians of the Lower Tanana River told me of pottery-making somewhere in the

vicinity of Rampart Rapids on the Yukon and described a trade in clay vessels which, in prehistoric times, extended up the Tanana to the Delta, a distance of four hundred and twenty-five miles" (376). He was directed by a man called Chief Matthew to a place near that location where clay had been obtained before the historic period began, by digging open pits through 1.5 meters of overburden to the clay deposits. The Chief further told Rainey that inhabitants of both the Yukon and Tanana valleys apparently travelled to this location to obtain the material. "The clay was mixed with chopped bear's hair, moulded by hand into large semi-spherical vessels, and baked in an open fire" (376-377).

Rainey performed an excavation at the site in 1937, recovering a number of shards, which he described as "crude, poorly fired, dark gray pottery, tempered with coarse bits of quartz and schist" (1939:377). The temper was the same seen in the Cripple Creek shards. Large grains of quartz can be seen in the broken edges.

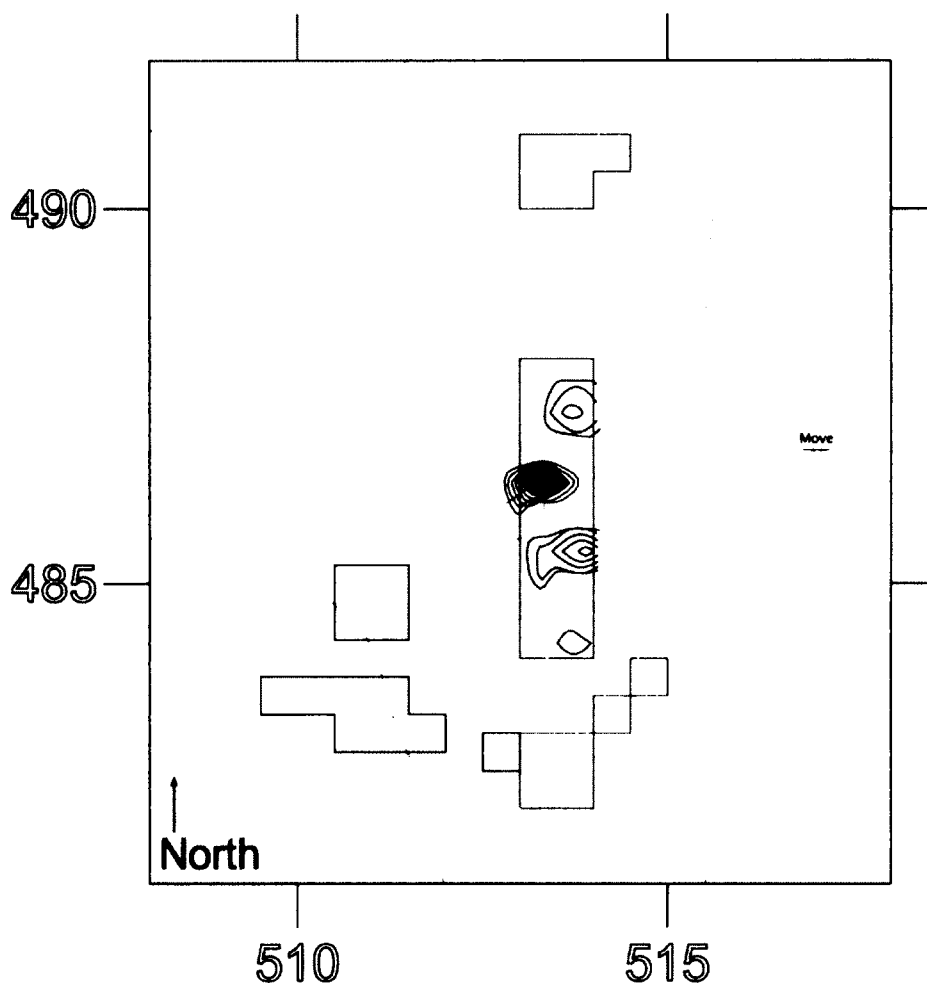


Figure 6.37 Ceramic weight densities (green) in relation to Feature 1, denoted by bark weight densities (brown) (isopleths set at 50g intervals).

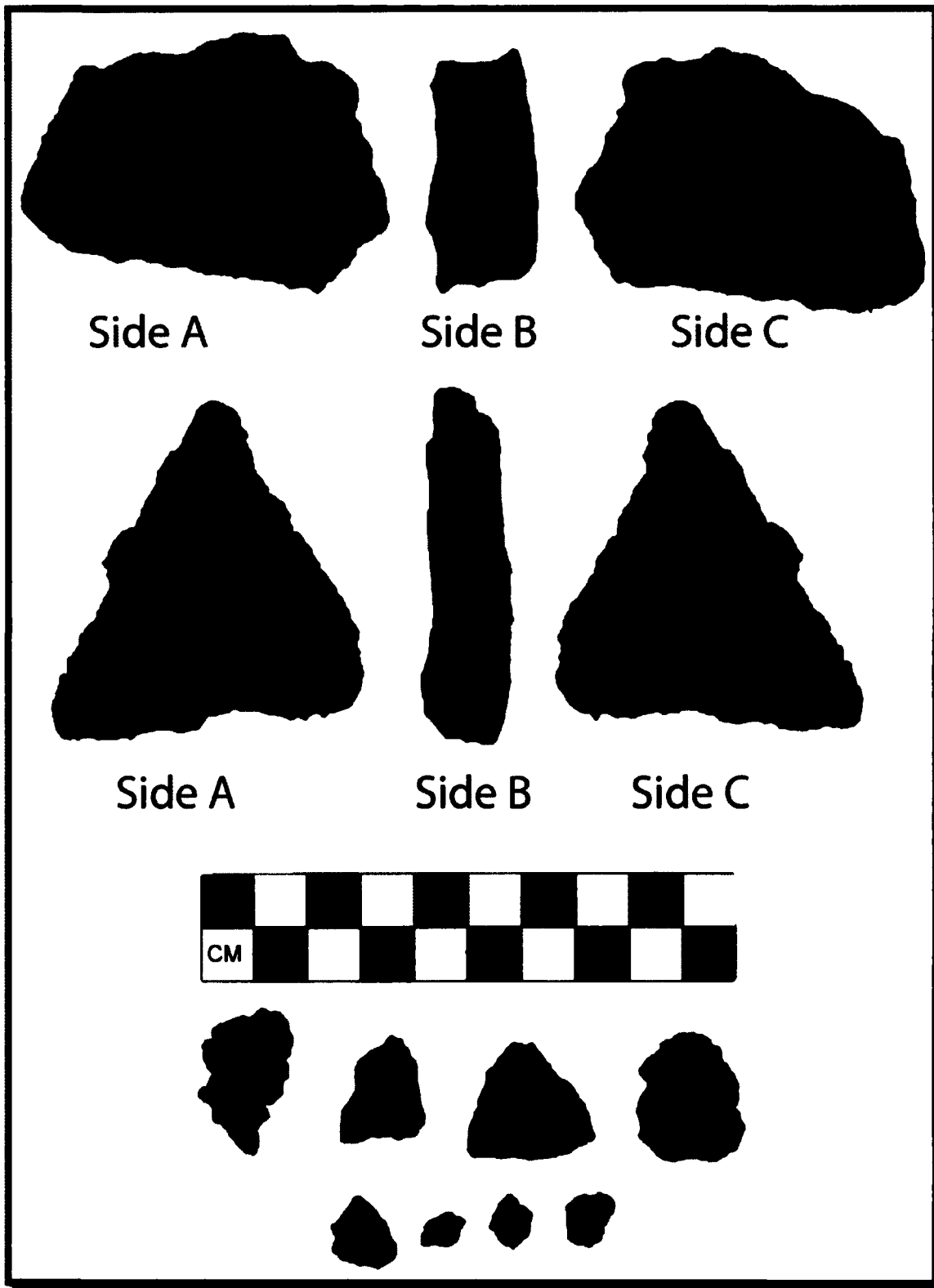


Figure 6.38 Ceramics recovered from Feature 3.

6.4 US Creek Introduction

During a 1978 survey, the US Creek site was also located and described (Dilliplane 1980). Two cache pit features were discovered and tested. Lithic artifacts were recovered only from “Cache Pit 1”; “Cache Pit 2” was tested but no artifacts were recovered. Several test probes were also placed at various locations around the site, yet nothing further was found (Dilliplane 1980). Further excavations at both sites were carried out over the last 12 years at both sites, and will now be discussed separately.

This site was not revisited until September 22, 1999, again in response to a road realignment project along the US Creek Road. Bureau of Land Management archaeologists relocated the cache pits. “Cache Pit 1” was renamed “Feature 2” and “Cache Pit 2” was renamed “Feature 1”. The work done at US Creek will only be summarized here. A complete site monograph is currently being prepared, which will be available for further research (Mills 2000, 2004a-e, Mills and Greene 2003).

Mills undertook further investigations at the site between 2003 and 2005 (Figure 6.39, 6.40, and 6.41). The site also had a historic component to it, associated with the Davidson Ditch, which flows nearby through a large diversion culvert. Eighteen features were ultimately described for the entire site. Features 1, 2, 3, 11, 12, 13, 14, 16, 17, and 18 were identified with the prehistoric component, and the remaining with the historic component, which will not be discussed here.

Ultimately, the road was realigned from the west side of US Creek to the east side, placing the prehistoric component directly in the middle of the construction. After the final excavations were undertaken in 2005, the toe of the hill was completely bulldozed in order to make way for the access road. No part of the described prehistoric component remains today.

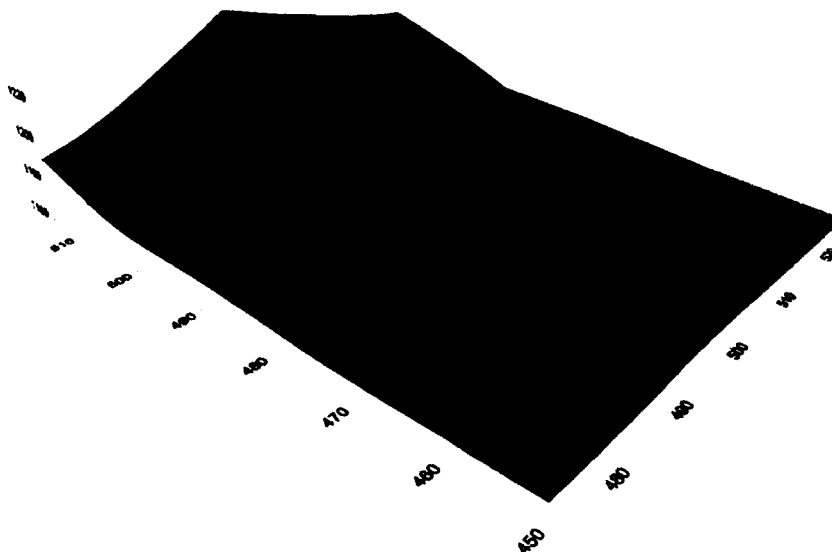


Figure 6.39 Artifact distribution (blue) at the US Creek Site (isopleths set at 1).

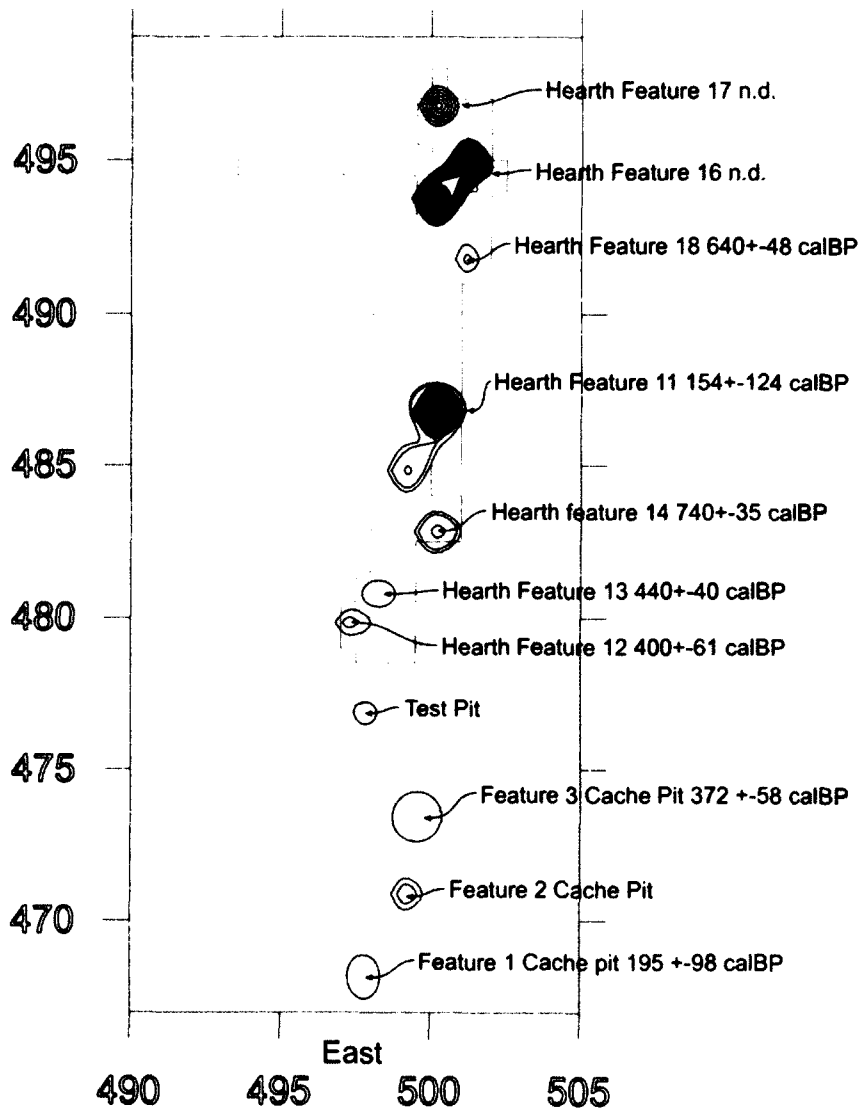


Figure 6.40 US Creek site plan. Features indicated by charcoal weight isopleths (g).



Figure 6.41 US Creek view toward the southwest. Robin Mills stands at the screen in the background (courtesy of Robin Mills).

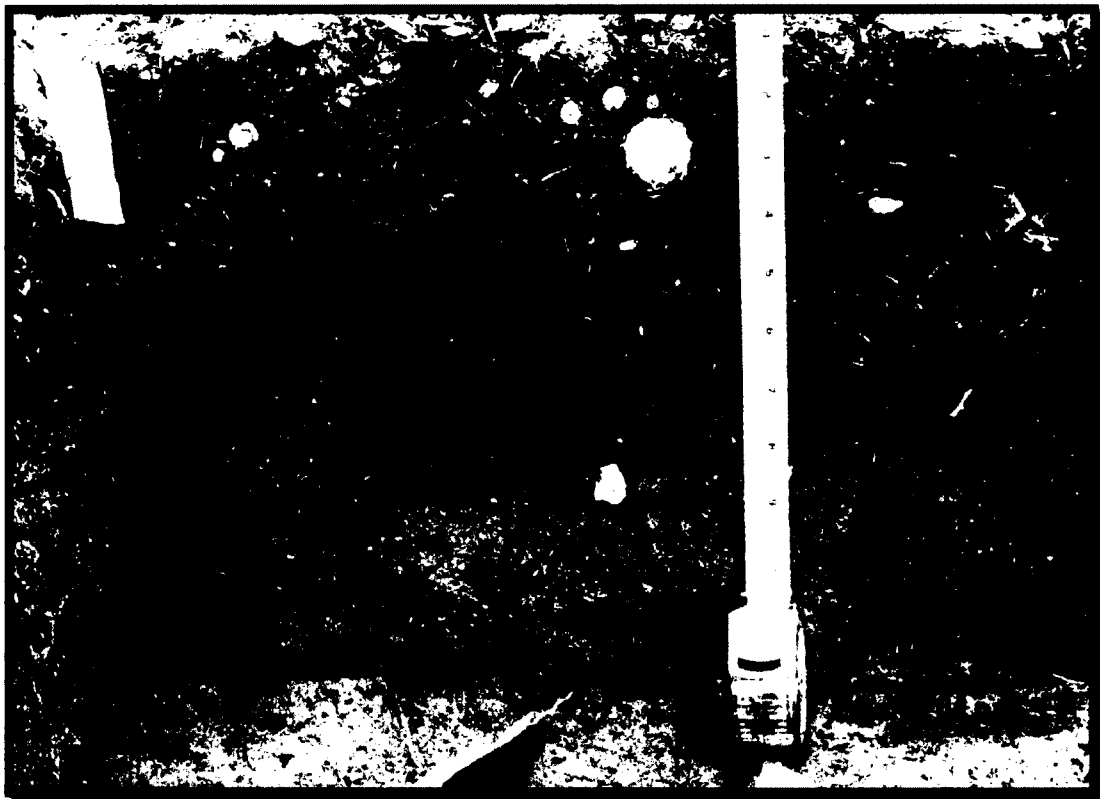


Figure 6.42 Typical US Creek stratigraphy, away from the hearth features (courtesy of Robin Mills (6/9/2004)).

6.4.1 *Stratigraphy*

Dr. Mills described five natural stratigraphic layers in the field. At this point in the analysis, no illustrated soil profiles were available for this work. Five natural stratigraphic layers were recognized. Layer I was the vegetation mat, ranging from 10-18 cm thick, and present across the whole excavation. Layer II was a yellowish brown silt, culturally sterile, located in only the southern part of the excavation. Layer III was a dark brown fine sandy silt, culturally sterile, and ranged from 13-20 cm thick. Layer IV, an ashy silt, was interpreted as a discontinuous cultural burn layer present throughout the site, and ranged from 2-4 cm thick. Layer V was a fine yellowish brown sand, recognized as the bottom layer, and was culturally sterile (Mills 2004d) (Figure 6.42).

6.4.2 *Cultural Features*

6.4.2.1 Feature 1

Feature 1, Dilliplane's "Cache Pit 2", is the westernmost feature on the site. The pit was reported by Mills (2004d) to be roughly rectangular in shape, measure 120 cm north-south, and 80 cm east-west at the bottom of the pit. Forty cm below the surface, two large flat stones were recovered, overlying a layer of large ungulate bones, which was 7-8cm thick. No artifacts were found below this layer. A radiocarbon date was returned of 195 ±95 cal BP.

6.4.2.2 Feature 2

Feature 2 was identified as Dilliplane's "Cache Pit 1". No dating has been done on any artifacts recovered from this feature, nor is there any other description in Mills' reports which he has made available for research. It is assumed here to be roughly contemporaneous with Features 1 and 3.

6.4.2.3 Feature 3

This feature is another cache pit feature, the easternmost of the three, and closest to the main excavation block. No description of this feature or its contents is in any of the current notes. However, artifact proveniences for Features 2 and 3 are known, and will be discussed later.

6.4.2.4 Feature 11

Feature 11 was an oval-shaped hearth, excavated between 2003 and 2004. The main ash lens measured at most 5-6cm thick, bounded below and above by a charcoal lens, measured 13 cm thick including the charcoal lenses, and measured 1.75m long x 1.0m wide. The feature was directly associated with a large unspecified amount of fire cracked rock. A charcoal sample from the lens was submitted for

accelerator mass spectrometry (AMS) radiocarbon dating (Beta-183107) and returned a date of 190+/-30 uncal BP (Figure 6.43).



Figure 6.43 US Creek Feature 11 hearth cross section (courtesy of Robin Mills (2004)).

6.4.2.5 Feature 12

Feature 12 is a small hearth ash lens, 1-2cm thick, with about 2 cm of dark charcoal above it and burnt red loess (7cm thick) below, measuring 55cm in diameter. Very few fire-cracked rocks were found associated with this feature. A charcoal sample submitted for AMS analysis (Beta-193822) returned a date of 340+/-40 uncal BP.

6.4.2.6 Feature 13

Feature 13 was another small hearth ash lens, about 1-2cm thick, and was overlain by a thin charcoal rich lens (1-2cm thick). There was an unspecified quantity of fire-cracked rock just to the southwest and west of this feature. A charcoal sample from the lens was submitted for AMS analysis (Beta-195308) returned a date of 440+/-40 uncal BP.

6.4.2.7 Feature 14

Feature 14, another hearth lens, was situated just off the flat portion of the ridge on the south slope. The main ash lens measured about 3cm thick, 50cm in diameter, and surrounded by a discontinuous layer of charcoal 1-2 cm thick. A charcoal sample from the lens was submitted for AMS dating (Beta-195309), and returned a date of 820 \pm 40 uncal BP, the oldest date returned from the site.

6.4.2.8 Features 16 and 17

No notes on Features 16 and 17 were available. Both are large hearth features. Feature 17 remains undated, while Feature 16 returned a date less than 100 years BP, and was dismissed by Mills as likely caused by modern contamination.

6.4.2.9 Feature 18

Feature 18 was the last hearth feature excavated in 2005. A description of the feature was unavailable; however, a sample of charcoal was submitted for AMS analysis, and returned a date of 710 \pm 40 uncal BP, well within the range of Feature 14.

6.4.2.10 Discussion

While only single dates were obtained for each feature at this site, they still present an interesting picture. At one standard deviation, the calibrated dates indicate 3 possible occupations, one (Features 11 and 1) within the last 293 years cal BP, another (Features 3, 12, and 13) between 480 and 314 cal BP, and the earliest features, 14 and 18 are separated by 17 years cal BP. At two standard deviations, the youngest two groups cluster together, while the oldest two features (14 and 18) still cluster separately.

Two analytical approaches will be undertaken here. Undoubtedly, if the site does indeed represent several occupations, there has been artifact mixing throughout the surface geology, and no clear stratigraphic separation can be demonstrated among components. Artifacts only associated with the dated features will be focused upon.

6.4.3 Faunal Analysis Summary

A detailed faunal analysis of cache pit materials was completed as an unfinished master's thesis by Lisa Slayton, a copy of which is currently held by the BLM. A summary indicated almost all elements were caribou, including some fetal elements that suggest a winter/spring occupation of the site (Figure 6.44).



Figure 6.44 Faunal elements being recovered at US Creek in 2004 (courtesy of Robin Mills).

6.4.4 *US Creek Lithic Artifacts*

An initial lithic analysis was conducted by Julie Esdale (Esdale 2005, 2006). All basic catalogue information, provenience, raw material type, color and weight were used from her database. The analyzed variable list was expanded by myself to include actual measurements, platform type, number of platform facets, number of dorsal flake scars, and percent of cortex presence and type, in order to be able to compare the assemblage with the other collections. The obsidian pieces were submitted in 2007 to the Smithsonian Institution's Museum Conservation Unit for instrumental neutron activation (INA) and PXRf analysis for use in determining their sources (Slobodina and Speakman 2008). At the request of the principle investigator, complete artifact summary tables will not be reproduced here, except in specific cases, and will be reproduced in full in the published site monograph.

The majority of obsidian artifacts (n=42) recovered contained a chemical signature consistent with obsidian from the Batza Tena source, two were sourced to the Mt. Edziza source in Kluane National Park, British Columbia, and one to Wiki Peak in Wrangell-St. Elias National Park on the border between Alaska and Yukon. One piece was assigned to Group A' now thought to be a variant of Batza Tena. Seven artifacts were sourced to Group AA. At this date, no other artifacts analyzed as part of the Alaska Obsidian Database Project have matched the Group AA chemical signature. The artifacts were reanalyzed in

December at the University of Alaska Museum of the North using the PXRf method. The result solidly matched the signature of other artifacts since having been described from the Mt. Hoodoo source in Klauane National Park, British Columbia, roughly thirty miles west from Mt. Edziza. At this time, these pieces represent the furthest extent west that artifacts from this source have traveled (Rasic, pers. comm. 2012).

Six hundred fifty three lithic artifacts were recovered from the site. Eight (1.2%) of these were bifaces, thirty four (6%) were microblades, sixteen were retouched flakes (2.5%), two were tchi-thos (0.3%), five were flake cores (0.7%), eight were microblade core tabs (1.2%), three were abraders (0.5%), six were wedge-shaped microblade cores (0.9%), nine were utilized flakes (1.4%), and the remainder (562, 86%) was debitage (Table B-35 Appendix B).

6.4.5 Raw Material Analysis

Twenty-seven raw material types were described for this site. Four raw materials immediately stand out in heavier quantities, indicating less desire for curation, and probably represent local raw materials (Figure 6.45). These include mica-schist, quartz, basalt, and dark gray diorite (Table B-36 Appendix B). See Figures 6.46 and 6.47 for raw material group densities across the site.

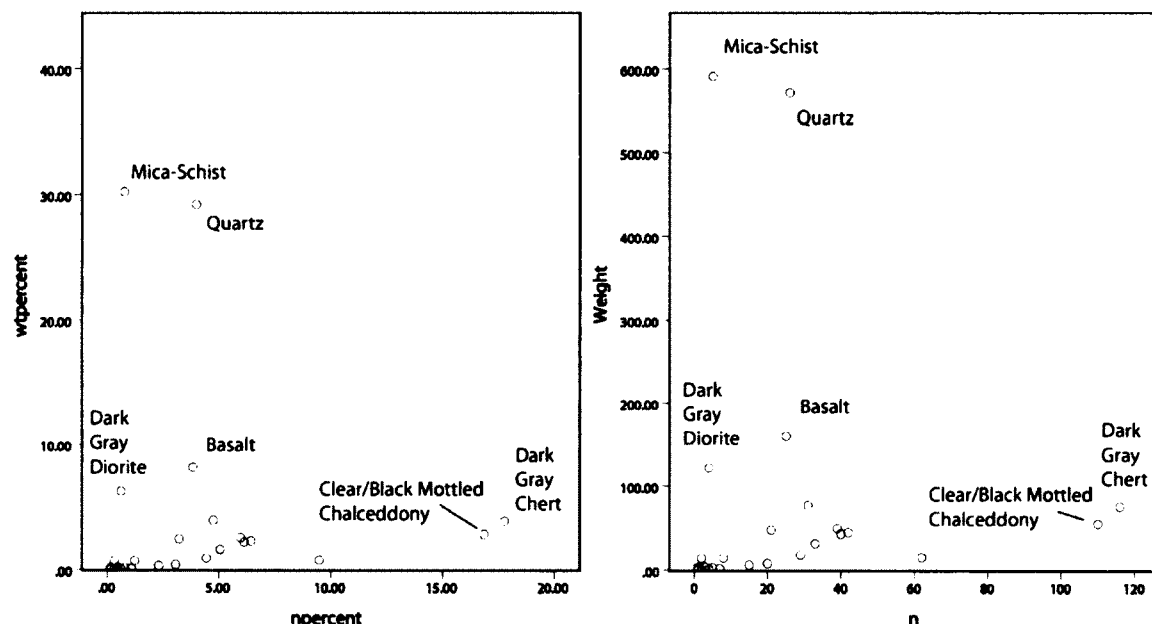


Figure 6.45 Raw material debitage weight diversity.

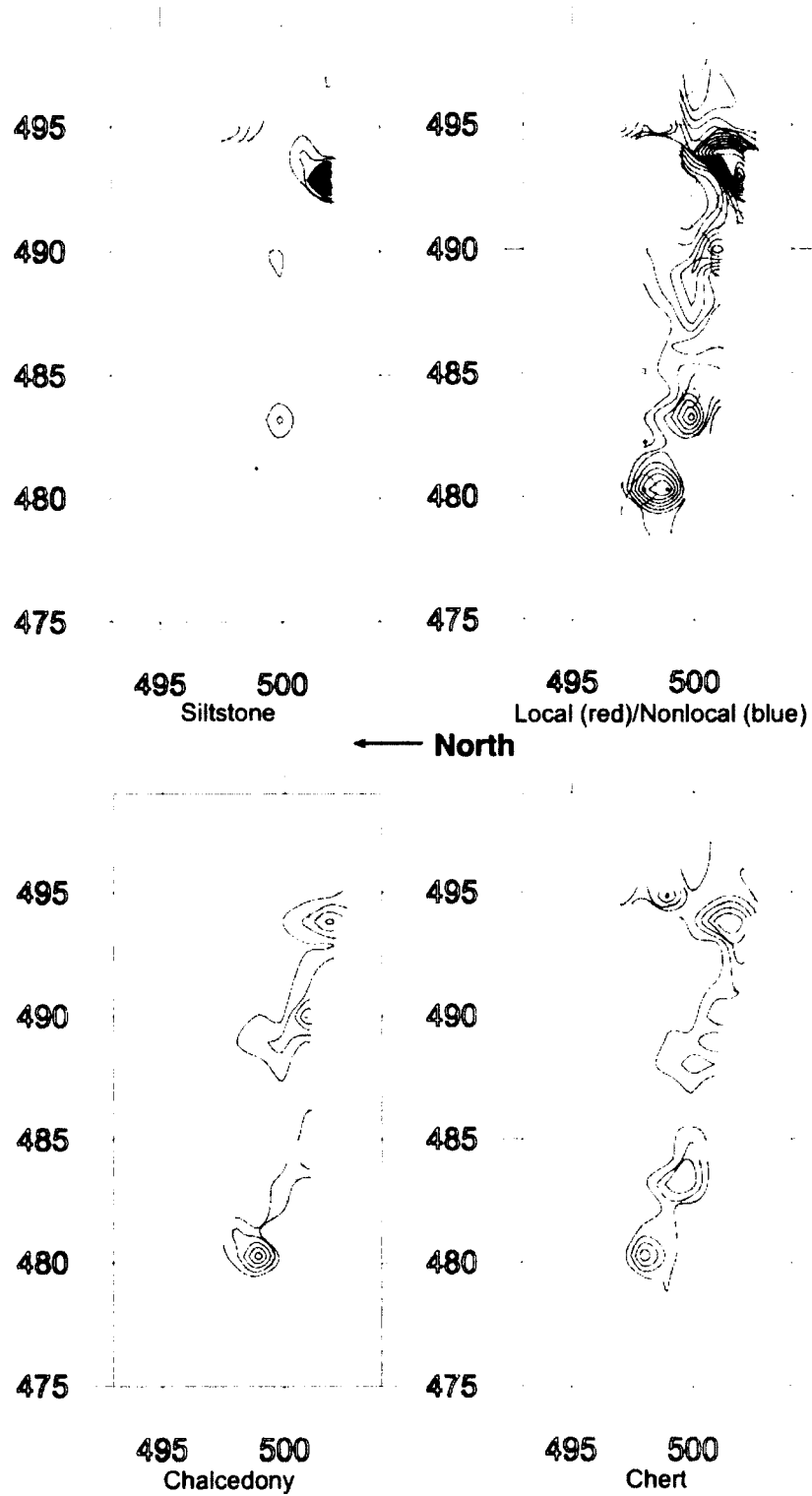


Figure 6.46 US Creek raw material distribution (isopleths are set at 1 item per 0.25 meter).

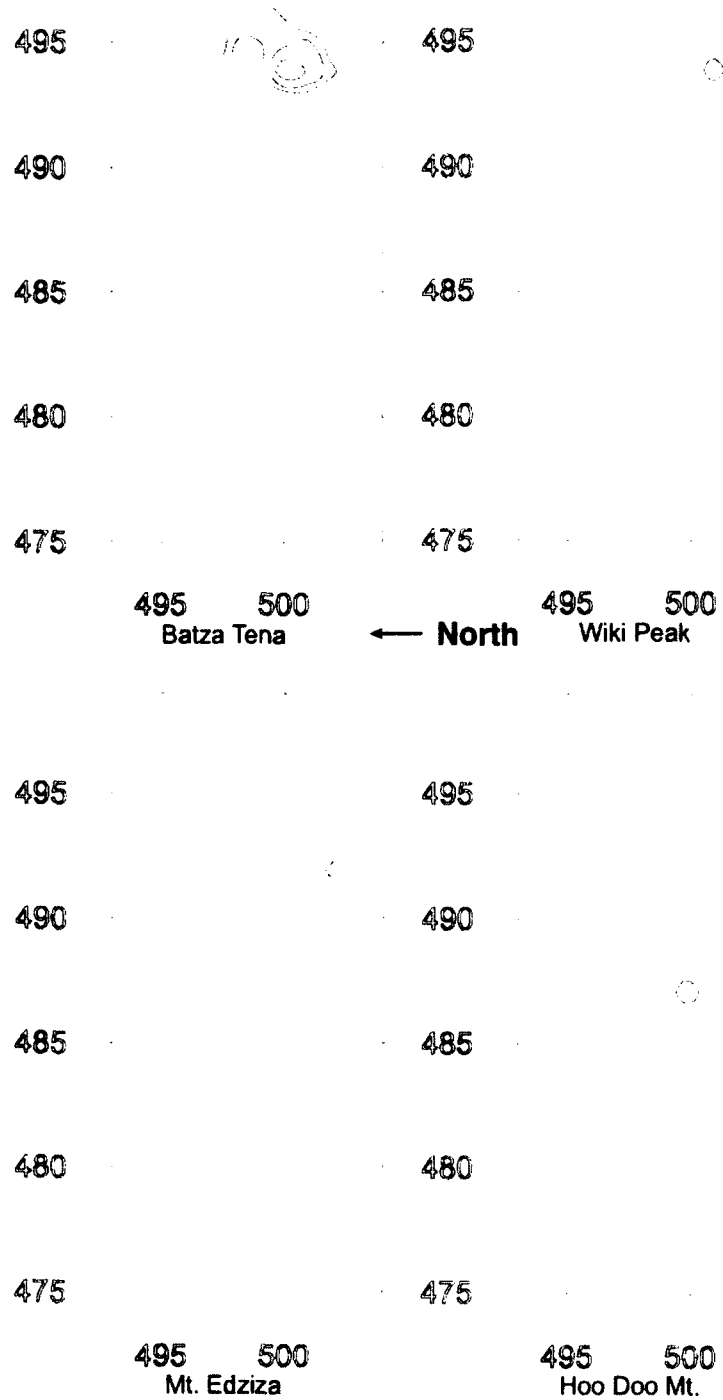


Figure 6.47 Obsidian distributions at US Creek (isopleths are set at 1 item per 0.25 meter).

6.4.6 Debitage Attributes

All debitage was classified according to Sullivan and Rozen's 1985 typology. 54.8% of the debitage assemblage consisted of complete flakes, 29.5% consisted of broken flakes, 9.8% of split flakes, and 5.9% of flake fragments. No artifacts were classed as debris. These rates are similar to the Big Bend lower components. When debitage was analyzed for cortex (White 1963), 0.7% of flakes exhibited primary cortex, 2.7% secondary decortication, and 96.6% were tertiary.

All flakes were subdivided in size class increments of 5mm according to the longest linear measurement (Ahler 1989, Potter 2005). SC 2 is remarkably overrepresented in the assemblage in comparison against the other size classes. While a little variation exists among the larger size classes, the smaller ones (SC2 excluded) are fairly uniform. It is more likely that this discrepancy is not due to certain sizes of flakes being chosen for working tasks, but is probably a function of late-stage knapping behaviors, where only fine flaking techniques are involved (Figures 6.48 and 6.49)

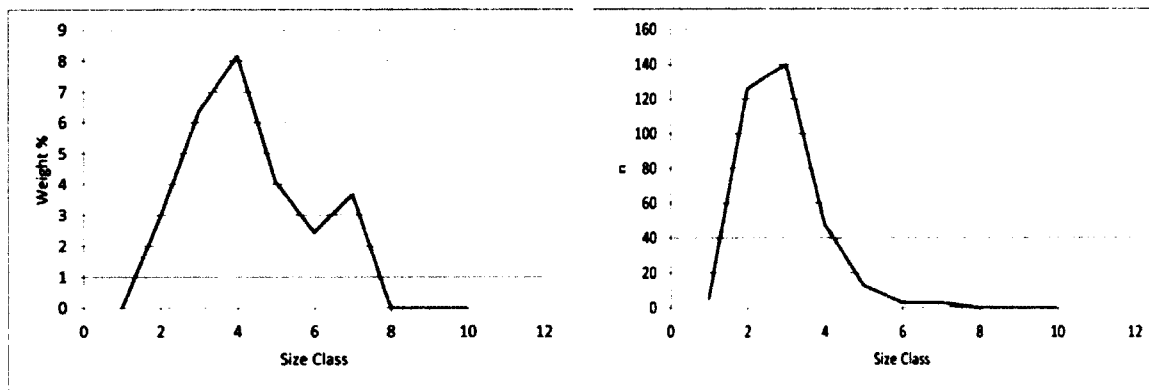
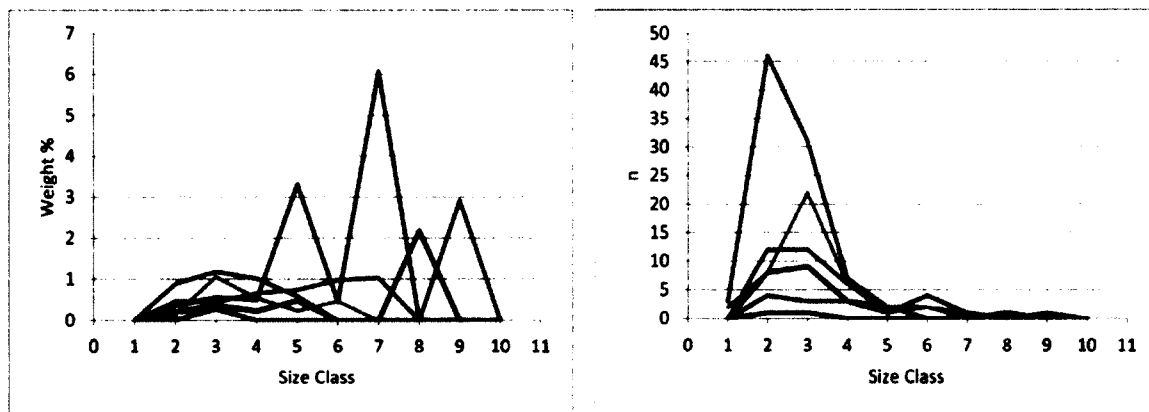


Figure 6.48 Chert size class weights.



Red = Chalcedony Purple = Quartz Orange = Obsidian Black = Basalt Light Blue = Siltstone Dark Blue = Diorite

Figure 6.49 Raw material size class weights.

6.4.7 *Microblade Attributes*

Twenty-three microblades were in the assemblage. Eighteen exhibited flat platforms, and five exhibited faceted. Six of these were complete, unsnapped microblades, eighteen were proximal ends, two were distal ends, and the remaining eight were medial sections. Fourteen material types at this site represented Microblades. Out of a total population of 34, this is remarkable. Only two raw material types are represented in quantities greater than 3: Batza Tena obsidian (n=6) and dark gray chert (n=7). Microblade size classes exhibit an even distribution (Figure 6.50).

Eight microblade core tablets were in the assemblage. Four were of dark gray chert, two of green gray siltstone, one of gray siltstone, and the last of yellow chert.

The largest of these was a gray siltstone tab (UA2005-051-0328); it measured 27.7mm long, 19.9mm wide, 11mm thick, and weighed 7.34g.

UA2005-051-0501 was of green-gray siltstone, 19.6mm long, 12.2mm wide, 4.7mm thick, and weighed 1.05g.

UA2005-051-0526 was also of green-gray siltstone, measured 12.9mm long, 12.3mm wide, 0.95mm thick, and weighed 0.19g.

UA2005-051-0548 was of dark gray chert, measured 12.8mm long, 9.5mm long, 2.6mm thick and weighed 0.45g.

UA2005-051-0559 was of dark gray chert, measured 10.3mm long, 10.2mm wide, 3.7mm thick, and weighed 0.99g.

UA2005-051-0576 was of yellow chert, measured 14.9mm long, 14.7mm thick, 3.8mm thick, and weighed 0.69g.

UA2005-051-0884 was of dark gray chert, measured 26.6mm long, 17.2mm wide, 1.55mm thick, and weighed 2.91g.

UA2005-051-1147 was of dark gray chert, measured 28.2mm long, 24mm wide, 7.4mm thick, and weighed 5.22g.

No tablets refit to each other. All except UA2005-051-1147 were related to wedge-shaped microblade core reduction. These ranged in variation from 28.2-10.3mm long (a difference of 17.9mm), 24-9.5mm wide (a difference of 14.5mm), 11-2.6mm thick (a difference of 8.4mm), and 7.34-0.19g (a difference of 7.15g) (Figure 6.51).

Six wedge-shaped microblade cores were recovered from the site. UA2005-051-0529 was of yellow chert, measured 25.9mm long, 18.7mm wide, 9.9mm thick, and weighed 5.46g. UA2005-051-0546 was of dark gray chert, measured 20.4mm long, 11.8mm wide, 7.8mm thick, and weighed 1.62g. UA2005-051-0549 was of gray/dark gray chalcedony, measured 32.7mm long, 21.8mm wide, 12.9mm thick, and weighed 11.61g. UA2005-051-0551 was of yellow chert, measured 23.4mm long, 19.5mm wide, 9.9mm thick, and weighed 5.21g. UA2005-051-0553 was of dark gray chert, measured 21.6mm long, 20.4mm

wide, 9.3mm thick, and weighed 4.43g. UA2005-051-0771 was of yellow chert, measured 40.6mm long, 18.3mm wide, 12.1mm thick, and weighed 9.91g. These ranged in variation from 25.9-19.5mm long (a difference of 6.4mm), 20.4-11.8mm wide (a difference of 8.6mm), 11.8-6mm thick (a difference of 5.8mm), and 11.61-1.62g (a difference of 9.99g) (Figure 6.52).

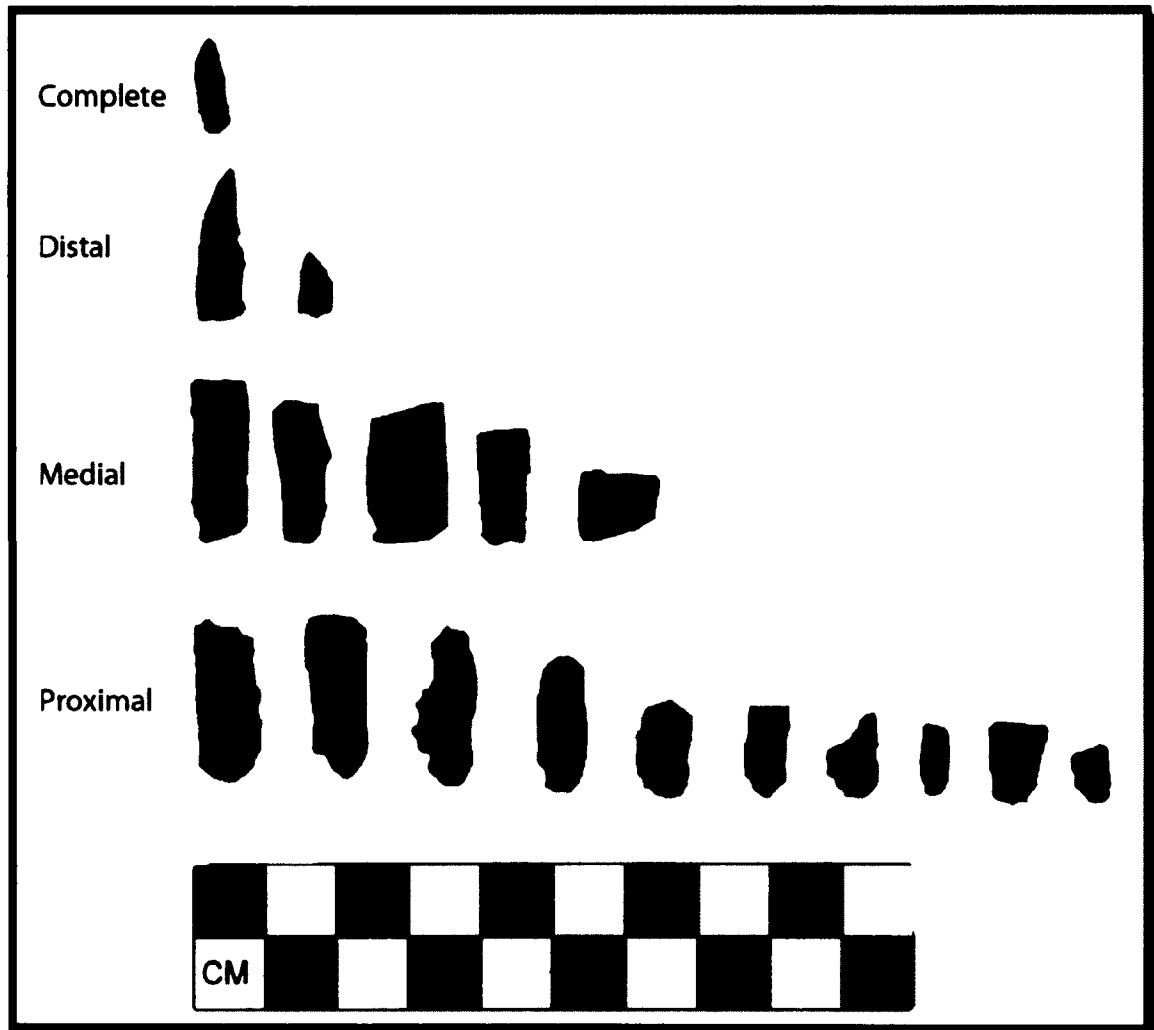


Figure 6.50 US Creek microblades



Figure 6.51 US Creek microblade core tablets



Figure 6.52 US Creek microblade cores

6.4.8 Reduction Strategies

Utilized flakes, microblade debitage, and bifaces in several stages of completion were all recovered from this site, indicating at least three reduction strategies were utilized here. According to Surovell's model (2003), a few material types seem to be attached to one stage or the other, but both dorsal scar count groups represent most. Microblades are associated with 14 raw material types: of these, four types are also associated with bifaces: greenish gray siltstone, gray/dark gray chalcedony, pale brown chert, and yellow chert, and so is excluded here. The others are assumed to be linked only to microblade core reduction.

Cortex was observed on 4.1% of the debitage. Assuming flat and dihedral platforms are associated with initial biface reduction/flake production, 79.9% of the assemblage could be categorized as associated with early stage bifacial reduction. If the material types associated only with microblades are removed and assumed to be only associated with microblade core reduction, 43.1% of the debitage assemblage is associated with core and blade technology. Using dorsal scar count, 7.8% is associated with initial core reduction and 8.6% with late-stage biface production. The four material types associated with both microblades and bifaces (greenish gray siltstone, gray/dark gray chalcedony, pale brown chert, and yellow chert) constitute the remaining 40.5% of the assemblage.

6.4.9 Flake Core Attributes

At the site, 3 flake cores were of locally available quartz, one of gray diorite, one of clear/black mottled chalcedony, one of white/brown chalcedony, and one of translucent gray chert. Flake cores were first analyzed according to 5mm size class and weight, indicating a strong linear trend. Flake cores are represented in the assemblage against bifaces by almost a ratio of 1.2 (Figure 6.53).

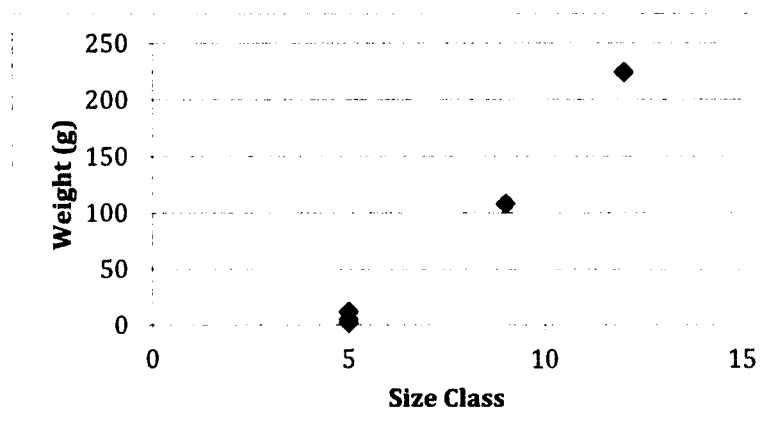


Figure 6.53 US Creek flake core size class weights.

6.4.10 Formal Tool Attributes

In addition to the microblade technology, eight bifaces were recovered at US Creek. Five of these were broken sections, two were proximal sections (a stemmed lanceolate piece and a convex lanceolate piece), and only one was complete, a Northern Archaic stemmed expanding point. All were in late stage production: five were stage 4 and three were stage 5 (Figure 6.54). See Figure 6.55 for tool distributions across the site.

UA2005-051-0378 was a broken, proximal, stage 5, convex lanceolate biface made of green gray siltstone. It measured 14mm long, 15.8mm wide, 5.5mm thick, and weighed 0.97g.

UA2005-051-0532 was a broken, proximal, stage 5 stemmed lanceolate biface made of yellow chert. It measured 52mm long, 22.9mm wide, 8.7mm thick, and weighed 9.92g.

UA2005-051-0535 was a stage 4 broken edge biface fragment, made of red chert. It measured 18.3mm long, 12.7mm wide, 4.6mm thick, and weighed 1.04g.

UA2005-051-0974 was a complete, Northern Archaic stemmed expanding stage 5 biface. It exhibited heavy use wear along one blade, and was likely last used a cutting implement. It was made from gray/dark gray chalcedony, and measured 40.1mm long, 28.8mm wide, 12.2mm thick, and weighed 8.13g.

UA2005-051-0550 was a broken stage 4 medial biface section. It was made from pale brown chert, and measured 25mm long, 27.3mm wide, 10mm thick, and weighed 9.17g. It refits to UA 220-051-0556, a broken stage 4 medial biface section. It was of pale brown chert, measured 13.2mm long, 25.9mm wide, 8.6mm thick and weighed 3.53g.

UA2005-051-0554 was a broken stage 4 medial biface section. It was of yellow chert, measured 27.9mm long, 23.1mm wide, 10.3mm thick, and weighed 8.38g. It refits to UA2005-051-0600, a broken stage 4 medial biface section. It was of a different color, pale brown chert, indicating a lack of actual difference between the two material types. It measured 14.4 mm long, 22.9mm wide, 10mm thick, and weighed 4.48g.

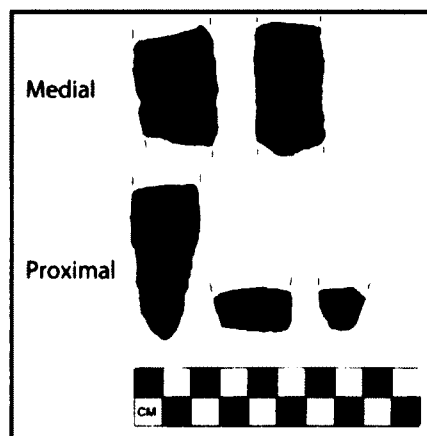


Figure 6.54 A sample of US creek bifaces.

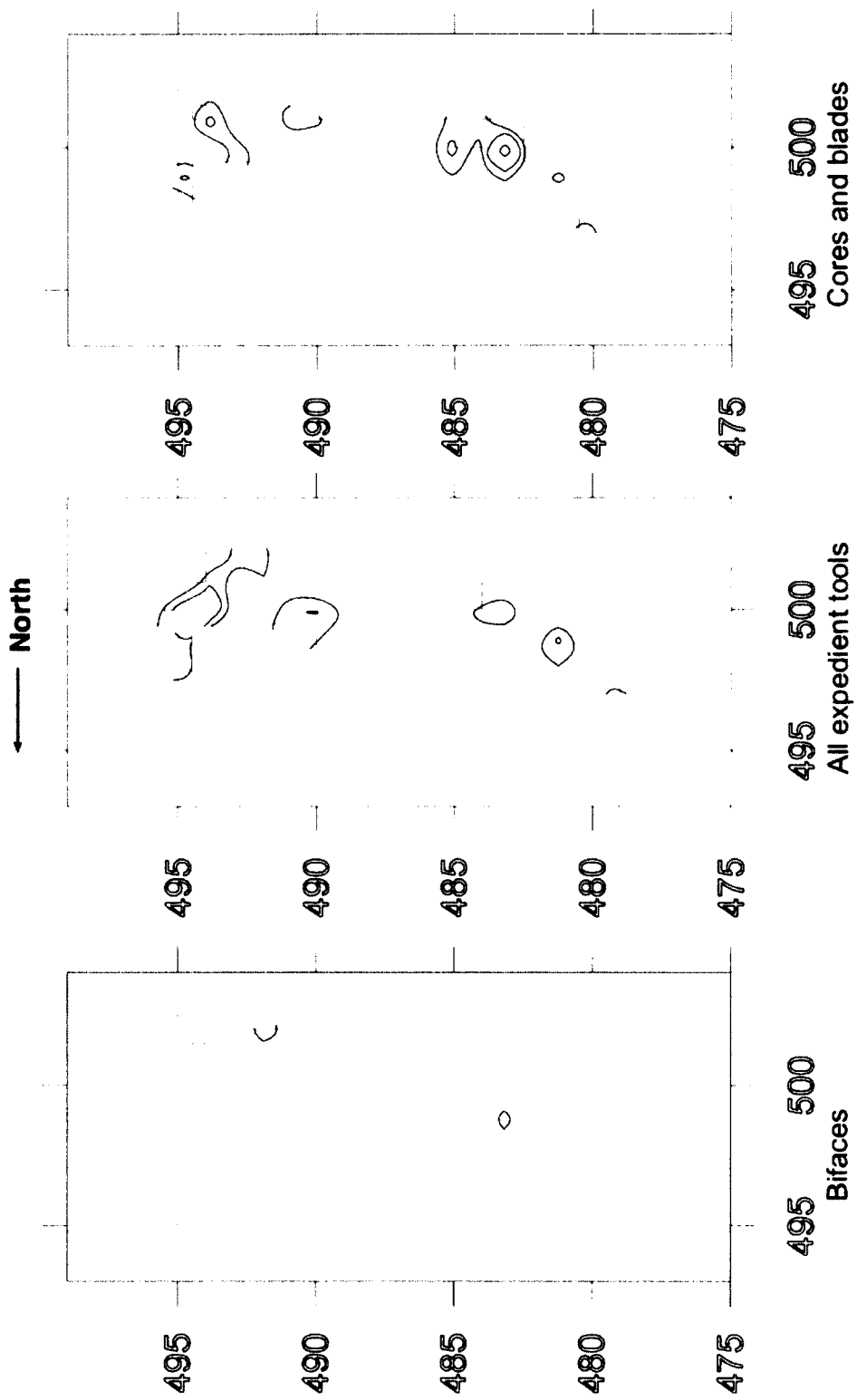


Figure 6.55 Tool distributions at US Creek (isopleths are set at 1 item per 0.25 meter).

6.4.11 Informal Tool Attributes

In this assemblage, unretouched, utilized flakes (n=9), tchi-thos (n=2), retouched flakes (n=16) were described as expedient tools, with the rest being formal tools. There was a strong preference for formal tools over informal tools at this site, exhibiting a ratio of almost 2:1.

6.4.12 Spatial Analysis and Site Structure

In this section, the possibility of reoccupation of this site will be discussed, and the probability of a conservative estimate of two cultural components existing at the US Creek Site, as indicated by the radiocarbon-dated features. Cultural Zone (CZ) 1 will encompass the younger dated features 1, 3, 11, 12, and 13. CZ2 will encompass the older two features 14 and 18, and will only discuss the artifacts that were in direct association with these two groups of features (Figure 6.56).

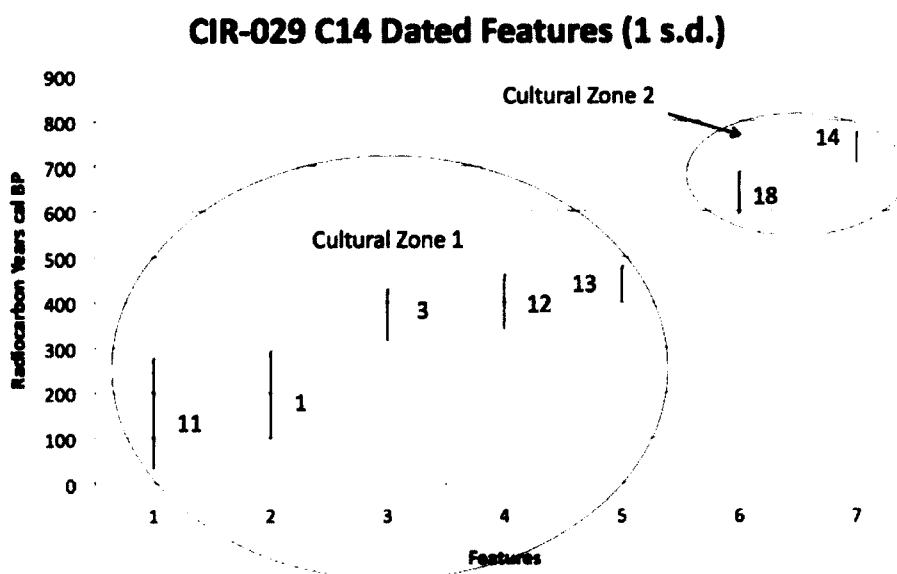


Figure 6.56 US Creek prehistoric cultural zones.

6.4.13 US Creek Cultural Zone 1 and Cultural Zone 2

Features associated with the younger CZ1 (Figure 6.57) include 1 (cache pit 195+-98 cal BP), 3 (cache pit (372+-58 cal BP), 11 (hearth 154+-124 cal BP), 12 (hearth (400+-61 cal BP), and 13 (hearth 440+-40 cal BP). Several of these features had eight lithic raw material types in direct association with them (Figure 6.58). These included basalt, quartz, Batza Tena obsidian, dark gray chert, light gray chert, red chert, translucent gray/black mottled chalcedony, and white/brown mottled chalcedony. Three of these material types, basalt, quartz, and dark gray chert were also found in direct association with the older CZ2 hearth features. The representation of these three material types in both cultural zones might be due to the

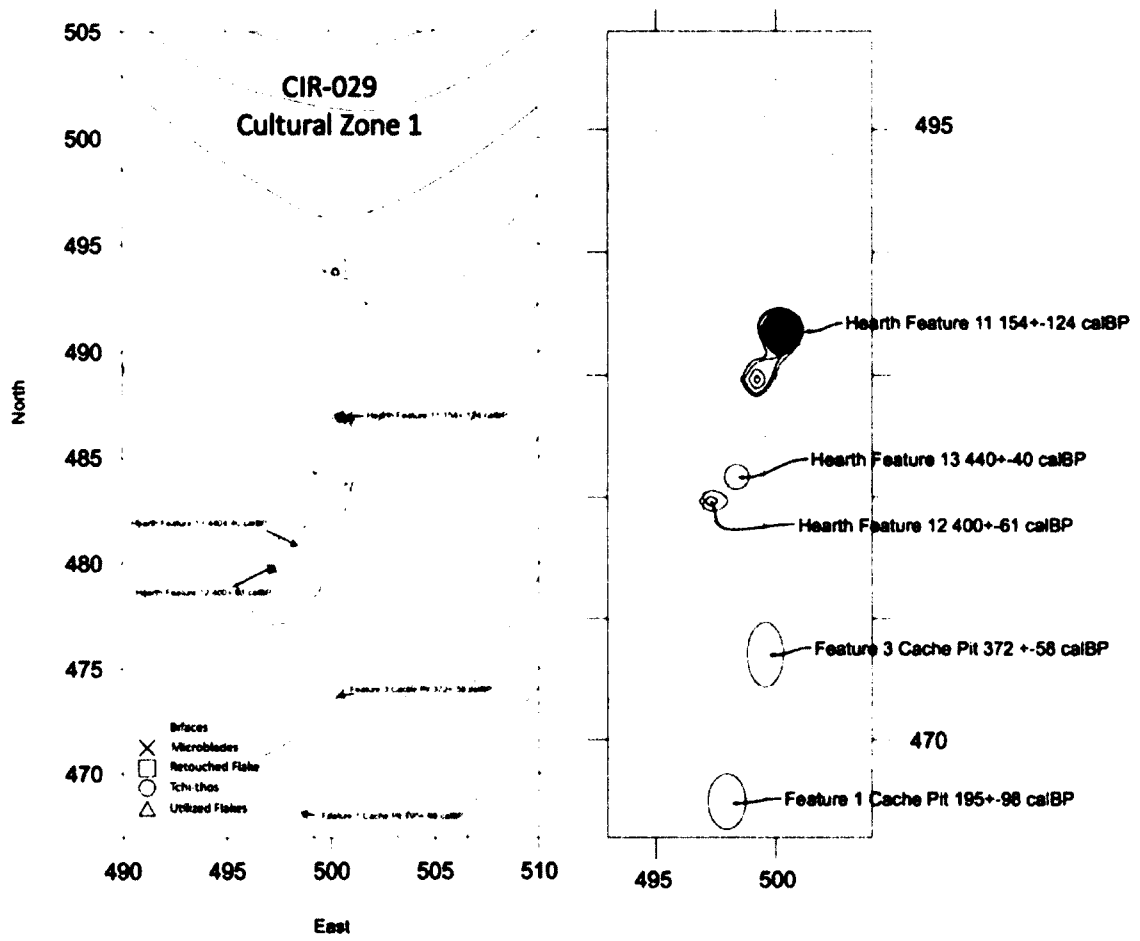


Figure 6.57 Level 2 tools and features associated with CZ1, indicated by charcoal density isopleths.

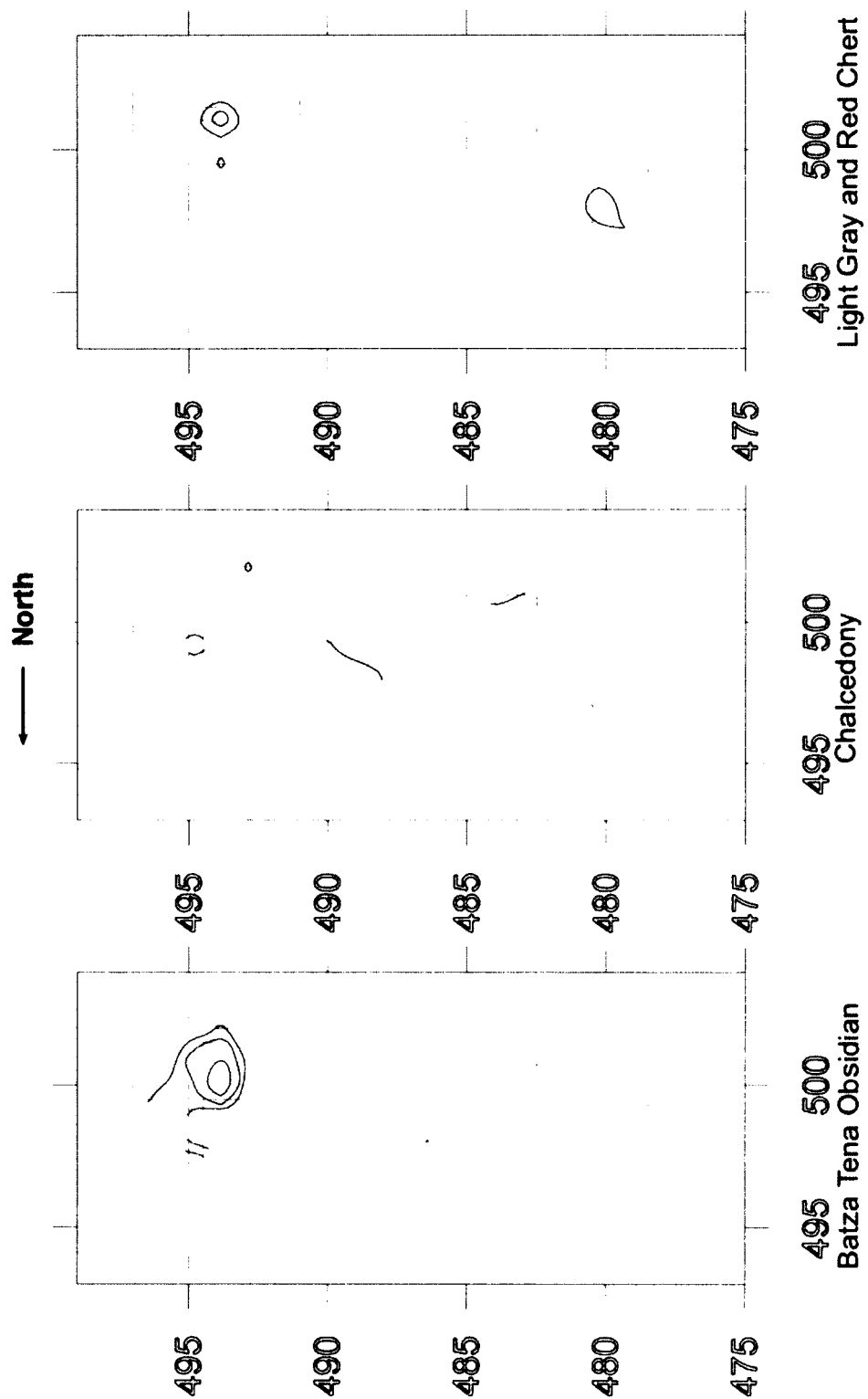


Figure 6.58 Nonlocal raw material distributions associated with artifacts only associated with CZ1 features (isopleths are set at 1 item per 0.25 meter).

material types actually having been utilized by people from both components as well as the possibility of artifact mixing between components. Feature 11 is also partway between both older features 14 and 18, and will make the argument for spatial integrity problematic.

The two hearth features associated with CZ2 (Figure 6.59) are 14 (740 \pm 35 cal BP) and 18 (640 \pm 48 cal BP). These two features also had eight raw materials in direct association (Figure 6.60). These were basalt, quartz, gray-brown siltstone, clear/black mottled chalcedony, dark gray chert, translucent gray chert, and yellow chert.

When analyzed with an independent samples t- test to see if there was a significant difference among artifact types according to this model of cultural zones, no significance was seen among artifact types or raw materials between cultural zones. This is likely due to the factors of shared material types between zones.

In order to add a level of strength to formal and informal tool association and features, four categories were added: Level 1 is tools found in direct association with the dated CZ features, and whose raw material types are also only directly associated with those features. Level 2 is tools not found in direct association with dated CZ features, but are of the same material type as debitage found in direct association with features of only that specific CZ. Level 3 is tools directly found in association with dated features of only one CZ, but whose respective material types are found in direct association with both Cultural Zones, and therefore the relationship is ambiguous. Level 4 is tools not found in direct association with any dated features, but whose respective material types are found in association with features of both Cultural Zones (Table B-38 Appendix B).

No Level 1 or Level 3 tools were described for CZ1. Level 2 artifacts, or tools not in direct association with dated features but whose respective raw materials were only found in direct association with CZ1 features included 1 biface, 7 microblades, 2 retouched flakes, 1 tchi-tho, 1 flake core, and 2 utilized flakes. In CZ2, Level 1 tools included 3 microblades, 2 retouched flakes, and 1 utilized flake. Level 2 tools included 3 bifaces, 7 microblades, 6 retouched flakes, 1 flake core, 1 microblade core tab, 4 wedge-shaped microblade cores, and one utilized flake (Table B-38 Appendix B). CZ 1 is dominated by dark gray chert and quartz debitage (Figure 6.61), while CZ 2 is dominated by clear/black chalcedony, dark gray chert, and quartz (Figure 6.62).

In regards to the core and blade technology demonstrated at this site, this model of two cultural components and four levels of artifact strength ties this technology strongly to the earlier component (CZ2) as opposed to the later one. See Table B-39 (Appendix B) for a summary of artifact types by cultural zone, and Table B-40 (Appendix B) for a summary of raw material types by cultural zone.

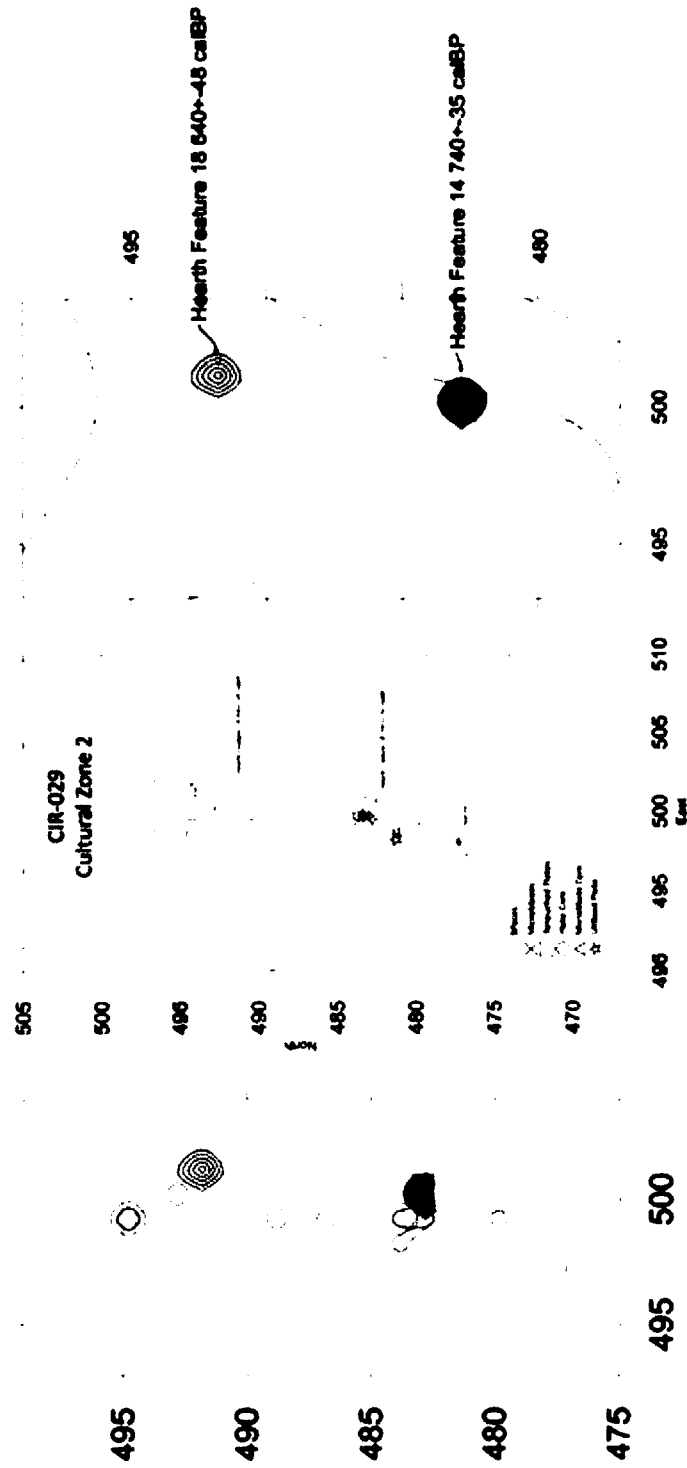


Figure 6.59 All core and blade technology in relation to CZ2 Features 14 and 18. Green=microblades, Blue=microblade core tabs, red=microblade cores. US Creek Features associated with Cultural Zone 2 Level 1 and 2 tools (isopleths are set at 1 item per 0.25 meter).

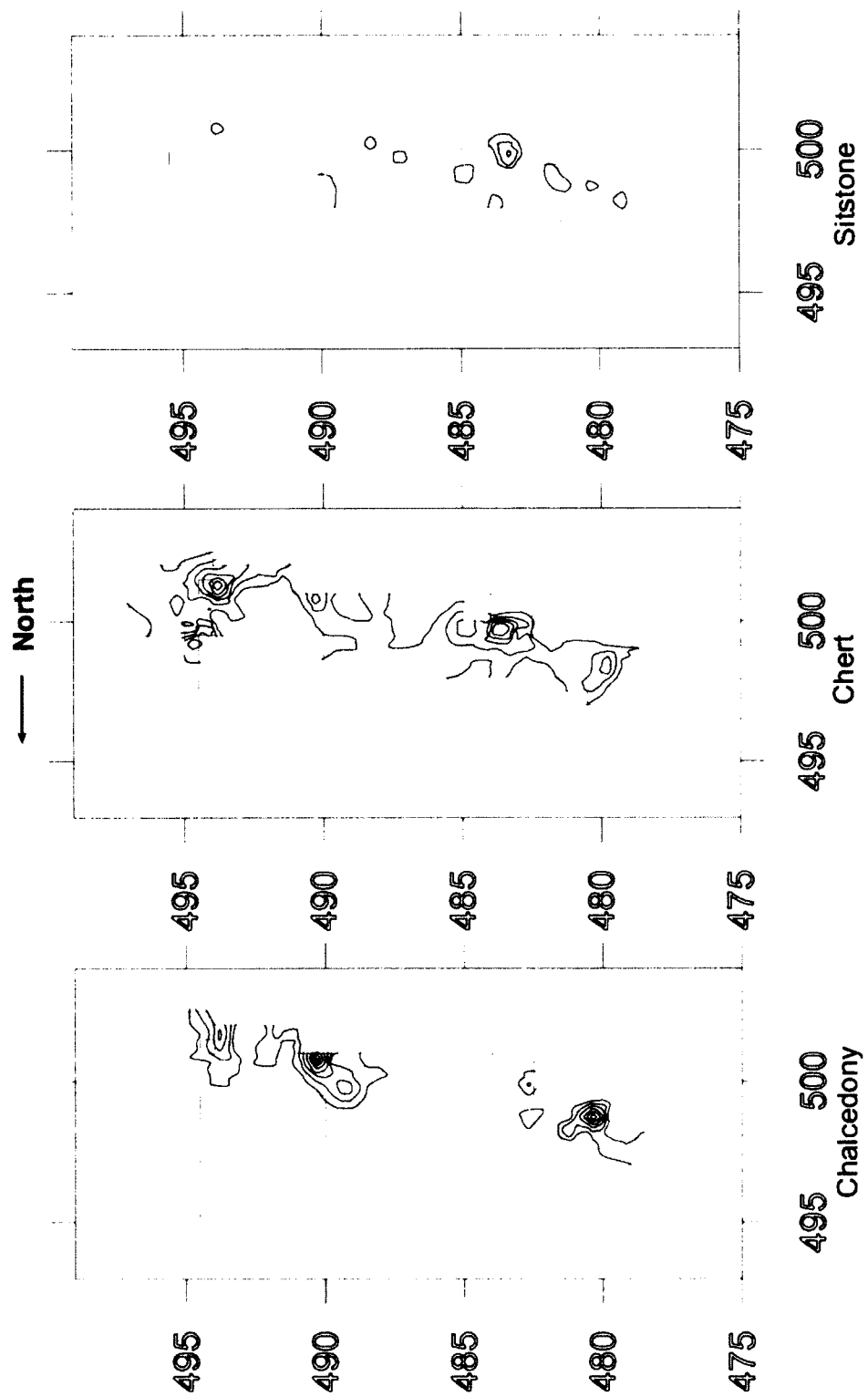


Figure 6.60 Nonlocal raw material distributions associated with artifacts only associated with CZ2 features (isopleths are set at 1 item per 0.25 meter).

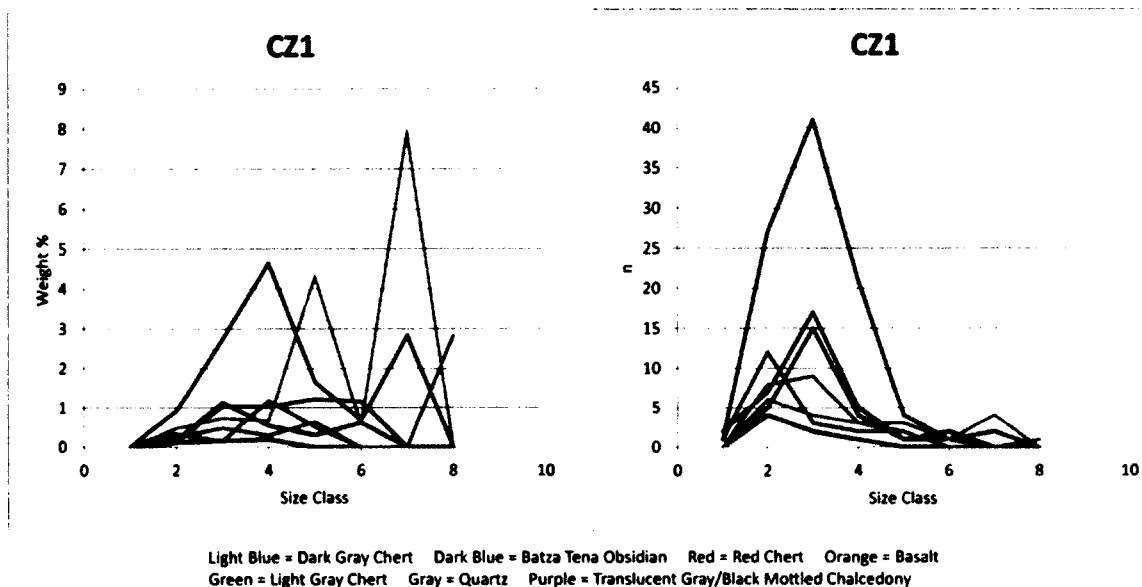


Figure 6.61 Cultural Zone 1 raw material size class weights.

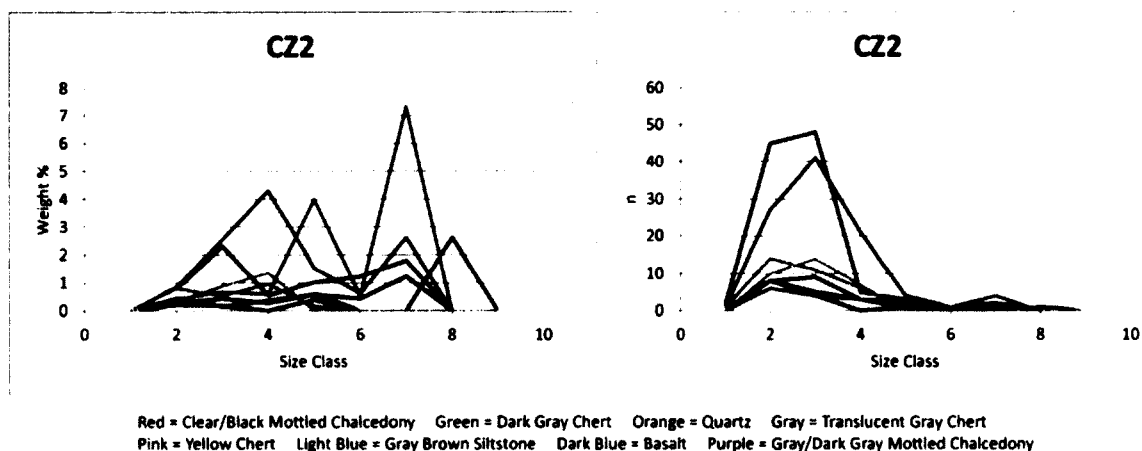


Figure 6.62 Cultural Zone 2 raw material size class weights.

6.4.14 Additional Artifacts

In addition, a single piece of red ochre was recovered, weighing 3.02g, worn on one end.

6.5 Bear Creek Introduction

The Bear Creek prehistoric site was discovered in 2005 by BLM archaeologists. The lithic scatter was situated along a bluff overlooking the cabin and the confluence of a small-unnamed creek and Bear Creek (Figures 6.63, 6.64 and 6.65). An ash layer was located within one of the test pits placed at the site; however, it remains unclear if this is related to a hearth feature or a result of natural processes. All artifacts

were recovered from the surface of the site. An initial lithic analysis was conducted by Esdale (2010), the same variables were used and added as in the case with the US Creek analysis.

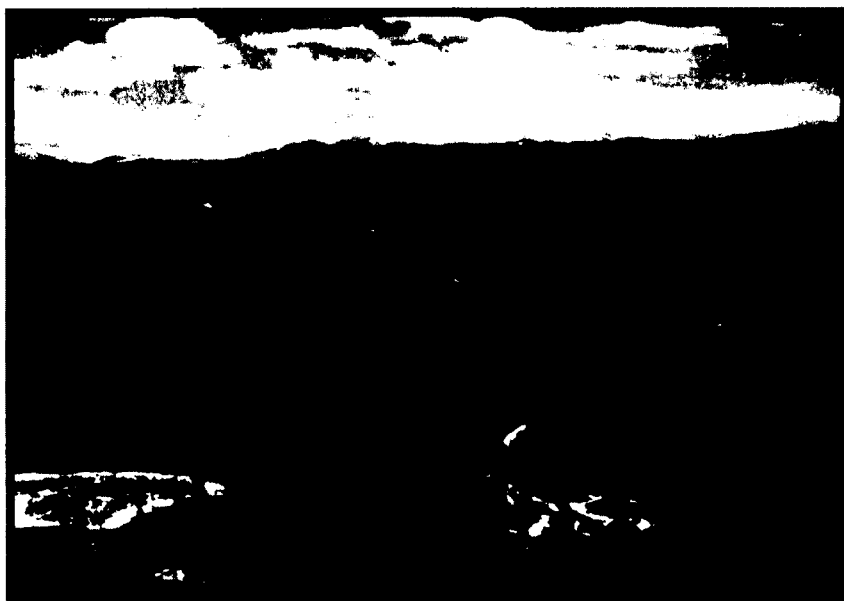


Figure 6.63 Bear Creek site aerial photograph (courtesy of Robin Mills).



Figure 6.64 Bear Creek site overview (courtesy of Robin Mills).

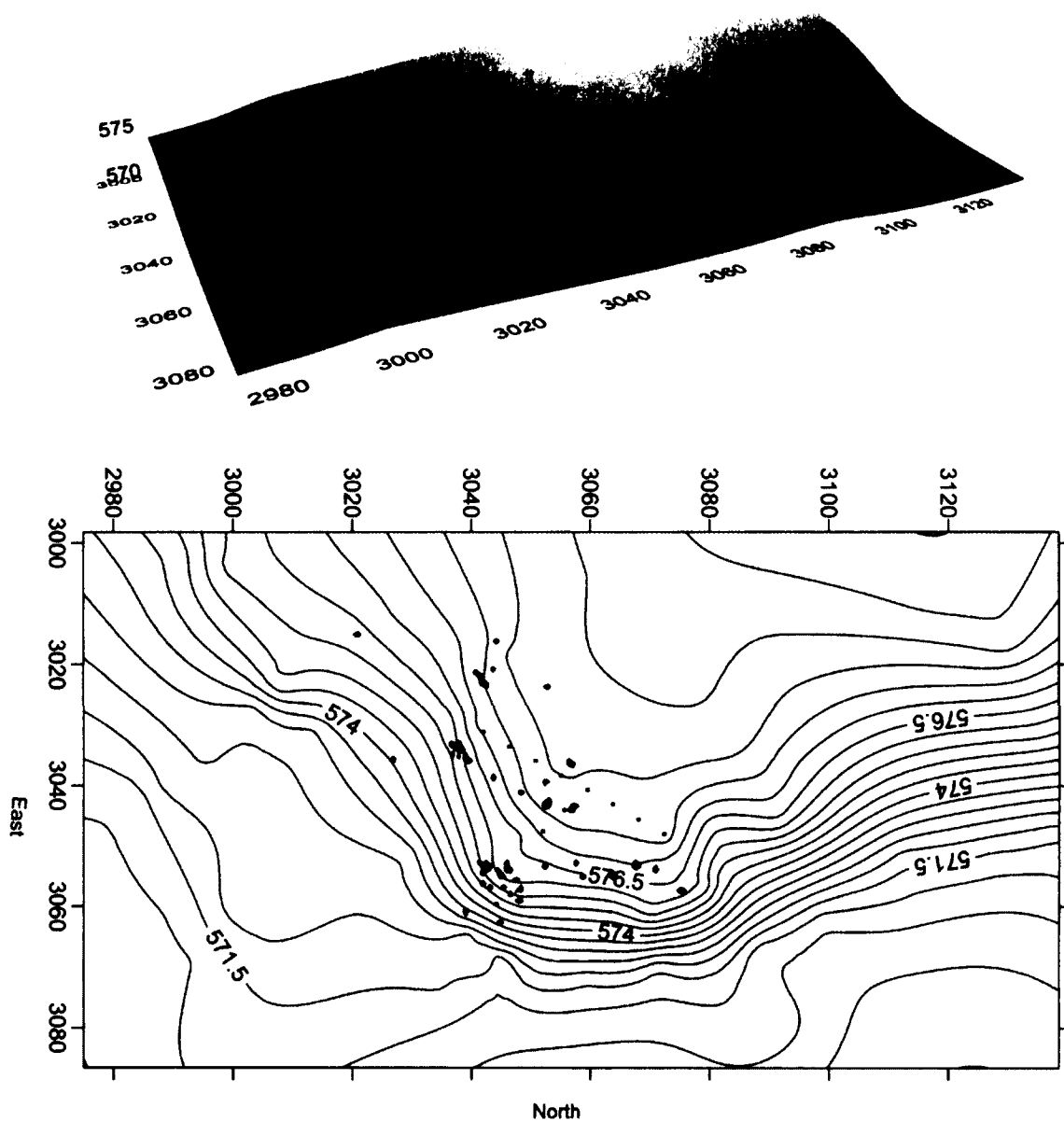


Figure 6.65 Bear Creek site map. Test pits are marked in red (isopleths are set at 1 item per 0.25 meter).

6.5.1 *Bear Creek Artifacts*

Ninety-nine lithic artifacts and one piece of fire-cracked rock were recovered from the site. The fire-cracked rock was not included in the analysis. Two (2%) were bifaces, four (4%) were irregular bimarginally worked flakes, six (6.1%) were tchi-thos, four (4%) were microblades, six (6.1%) were flake cores, three (3%) were microblade core tabs, one (1%) was a notched cobble, four (4%) were retouched flakes, and the remainder (n=70, 70.7%) were flake debitage.

6.5.2 Raw Material Analysis

Eleven raw material types were observed at the site (Table B-41 Appendix B). These are: andesite, basalt, quartz, dark gray chert, translucent gray chert, light gray chert, clear/black mottled chalcedony, gray/dark gray chalcedony, translucent gray/black mottled chalcedony, obsidian, and white siltstone. In this analysis, fifteen obsidian artifacts were analyzed for element signatures. Three pieces were too small to be analyzed¹. These were assigned to the Batza Tena source. Three raw materials stand out compared by cumulative weight percent to the rest and would be considered local. There is a clear definite break between cumulative weight percents between two groups, being interpreted here as local and nonlocal (Figure 6.66, Table B-42 Appendix B). See Figure 6.67 for raw material group distributions across the site.

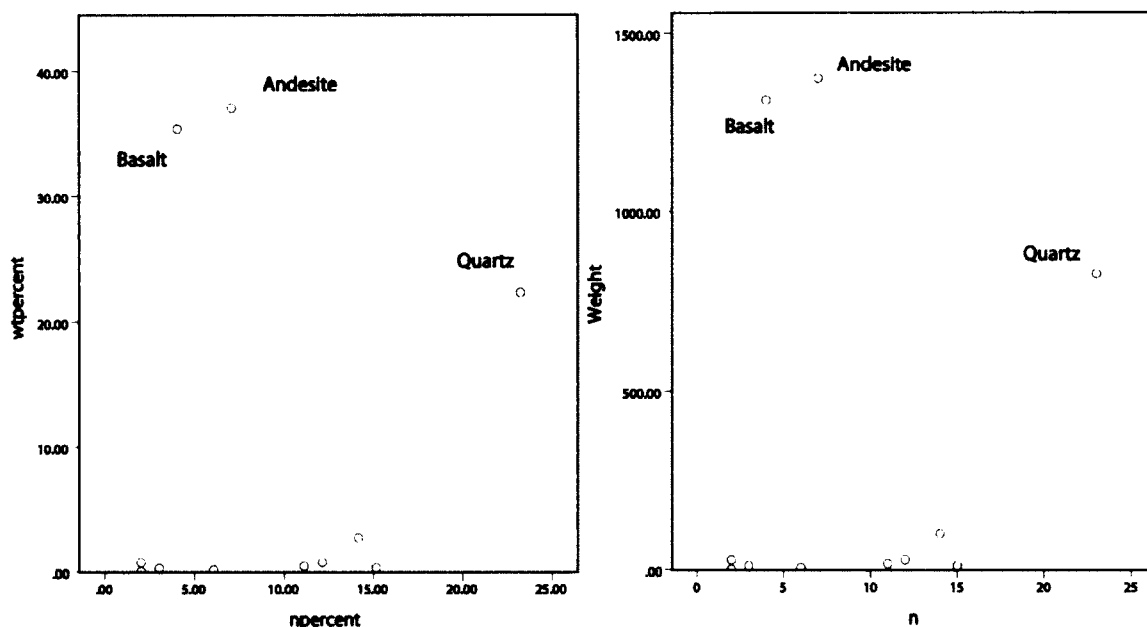


Figure 6.66 Raw materials 1, 2, and 3, (local) compared to cumulative weight percent of nonlocal materials.

¹ One was unrecognized and given an “Unassigned” source (Slobodina and Speakman 2008). In her analysis, one discrepancy was made. Table 3 (pp. 11) one obsidian flake is assigned to Wiki Peak. However, referencing Table 1 (pp. 5), a cumulative report on all artifacts submitted, both samples are indicated to be from US Creek (discussed later) and EAG-597. All artifact bags submitted to the Museum of the North had the obsidian source written on the bags, and none of them referenced Wiki Peak. It is assumed to be a typo in the report, as in Table 3, no artifacts are listed from Wiki Peak for US Creek, whereas one from that assemblage is known to come from that source. For the sake of quantification, the single unassigned obsidian piece and the three unsourced pieces will be assumed to come from Batza Tena.

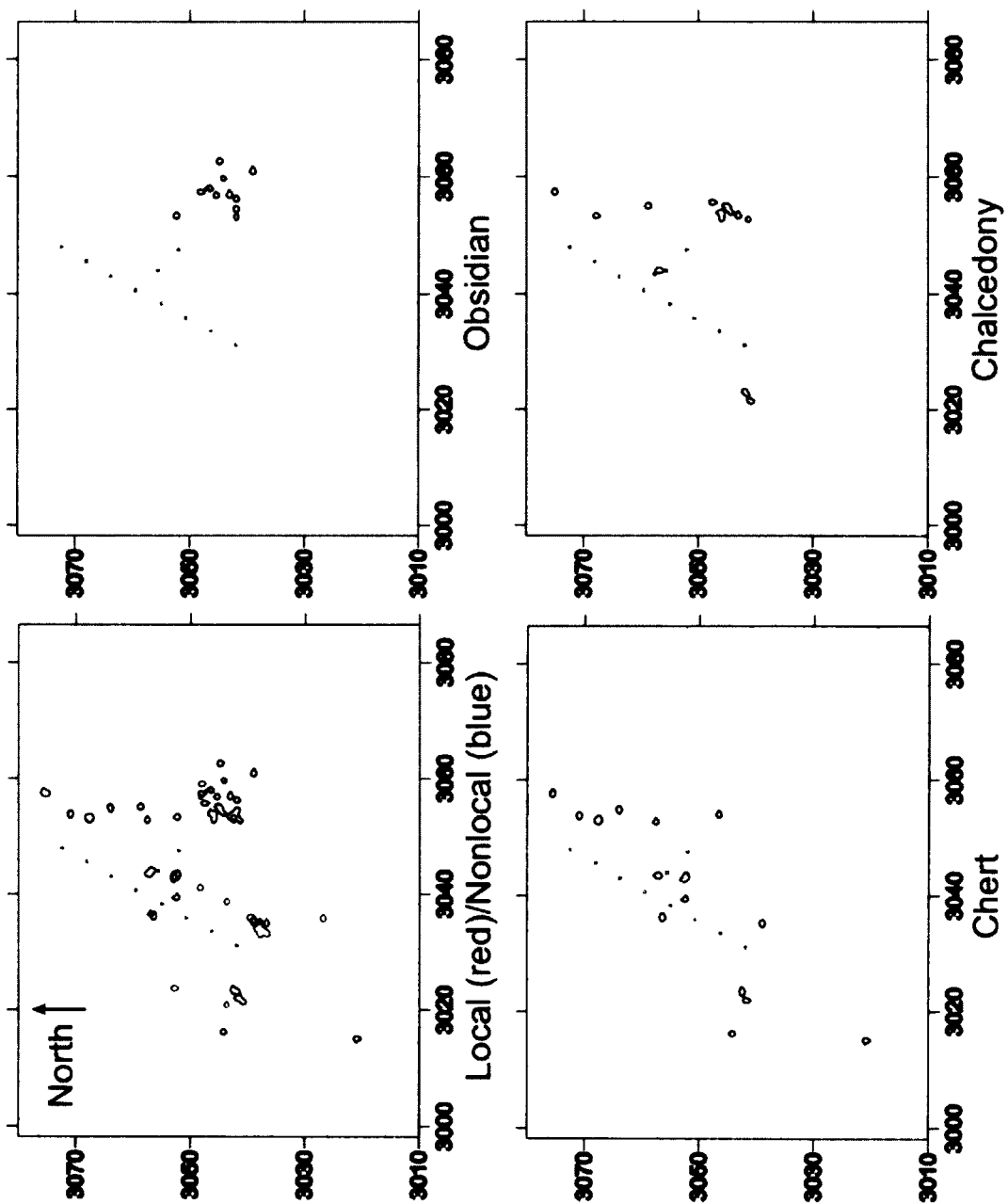


Figure 6.67 Raw material distributions at Bear Creek (isopleths are set at 1 item per 0.25 meter).

6.5.3 Debitage Attributes

All debitage was classified according to Sullivan and Rozen's 1985 typology. In this assemblage, 55.6% of flakes were classified as complete, 25.4% were broken, and 19% were split. No artifacts were classed as flake fragments or debris (Table B-44). These rates were similar to both the US Creek artifacts

and Big Bend lower strata. When the debitage was analyzed for cortex (White 1963) 4.8% exhibited primary decortication, 4.8% were secondary, and 90.5% were tertiary (Table B-44 Appendix B). Cortex was largely confined to the local raw material types. When flakes were divided into 5mm size class increments (Ahler 1989, Potter 2005) flake size class was compared against cumulative weight percent, no real difference is seen in size classes (Figure 6.68, Table B-45 Appendix B).

No microblade cores were recovered from the site. However, three microblade core tabs, or platform rejuvenation flakes, were. Each was of a different material type. One was an obsidian piece sourced to Batza Tena, another was of grey/dark gray chalcedony, and the third was of clear/black-mottled chalcedony. Four microblades were in the assemblage. All exhibited flat platforms; three of these were complete, unsharpened microblades, and the remaining was a proximal end. All four were of Batza Tena obsidian, and likely related to the single obsidian core tab.

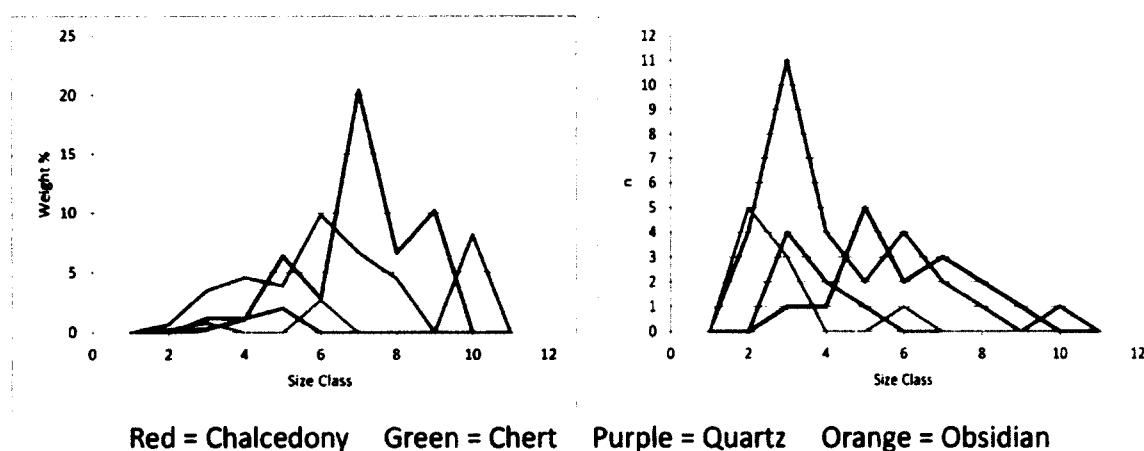


Figure 6.68 Raw material size class weights.

6.5.4 Reduction Strategies

Utilized flakes, microblade debitage, and bifaces in several stages of completion were all recovered from this site, indicating at least three reduction strategies were utilized here. Microblades are associated with obsidian, gray/dark gray/chalcedony, and clear/black mottled chalcedony. These material types were not empirically associated with any other artifact type and are assumed to have been only utilized for microblade production.

Cortex was observed on 21.2% of the artifacts. Assuming flat and dihedral platforms are associated with initial biface reduction/flake production, 70% of the assemblage could be categorized as associated with early stage reduction (Table B-46 Appendix B). If the material types associated only with microblades are removed, 18% of the debitage assemblage is associated with core and blade technology. Using dorsal scar count 26.9% is associated with early stage reduction, and 41.6% with late stage biface thinning (Table B-47 Appendix B). The remaining 13.5% belongs to clear/black mottled chalcedony,

utilized for both microblade and biface strategies.

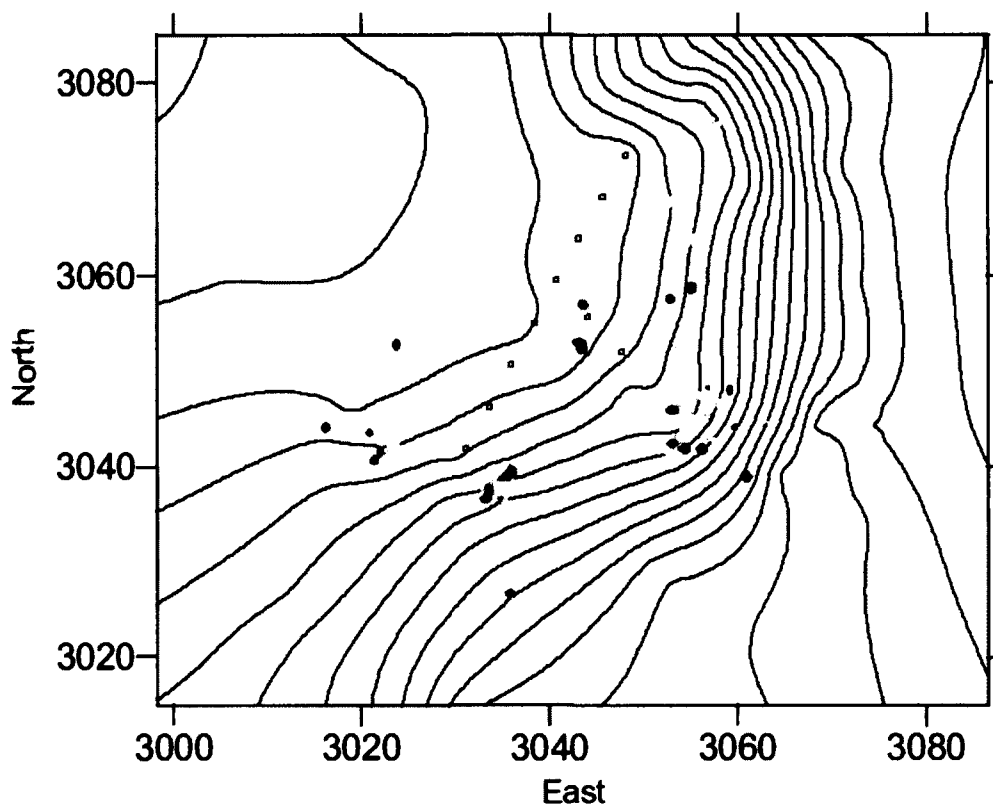


Figure 6.69 Bear Creek tool isopleths (set at 1 item per 0.25 meter). Bifaces=blue, retouched flakes, utilized flakes, and flake cores=orange, tchi-thos=brown, microblades and microblade core tabs=green.

6.5.5 Core Attributes

One flake core was of local quartz, and the other was of nonlocal dark gray chert. The three remaining core fragments were recognized as microblade core tabs. Flake cores (n=2) were recovered in equal amounts to bifaces (n=2). See Figure 6.69 for artifact locations.

6.5.6 Microblade Core Tab Attributes

One microblade core tab (UA2007-072-0011) was of gray/dark gray chalcedony. It was unbroken, 52.88mm long, 36.32mm wide, 14.39mm thick, and weighed 25.88g. It had a faceted platform angled at 75 degrees. The obsidian core tab (UA2007-072-0031) was unbroken, 26.47mm long, 23.01mm wide, 7.47mm thick, and weighed 5.09g. It had a complex platform, from which an angle measurement could not be taken, as no distinguishing angle could be seen. The third, of clear/black-mottled chalcedony (UA2007-072-0055), may also have been reused as a scraper. The platform had been broken off, and the remaining portion measured 30.18mm long, 26.51mm wide, 7.41mm thick and weighed 5.35g. The range in variation

on these discarded tabs was 52.88-26.47mm long (a difference of 26.41mm), 36.32-23.01mm wide (a difference of 13.31mm), 14.39-7.41mm thick (a difference of 6.98mm), and 25.88-5.09g (a difference of 20.79g). While three artifacts is too small a number to run any relevant statistical tests of significance on this, one can see that the first artifact is much larger than the last two, which are similar in size (Figure 6.70). See Figure 6.69 for artifact locations.

6.5.7 *Formal Tool Attributes*

Formal tools at Bear Creek consist of bifaces (n=2), a notched cobble (n=1), and microblades (n=4). One microblade was a proximal end which exhibited retouch, while three were complete, unsnapped microblades. Regarding the two bifaces, one was a large green andesite early stage 1 preform. The artifact resembled a tchi-tho that had been bifacially reduced. The artifact measured 172.25mm long, 97.7mm wide, 26.9mm thick and weighed 474.83g. The other was a flat-based lanceolate stage 4 biface of dark gray chert, which had the tip broken off. It measured 68.9mm long, 24.12mm wide, 10mm thick, and weighed 16.26g (Figure 6.70). See Figure 6.69 for artifact locations.

6.5.8 *Informal Tool Attributes*

Unretouched utilized flakes (n=7), retouched flakes (n=4), and tchi-thos (n=6) were assumed to be expediently made. There was a significant difference in favor of expedient tools at this site. "Retouched flakes" were flakes that had been unifacially worked, as opposed to "bifacially worked flakes". Artifacts in this second category tended to retain their irregular shape, not having been reworked into a regular or rounded shape. The ratio of informal tools to formal tools at this site is strongly in favor of the former, at a ratio of exactly 3:1. In the assemblage, 19.2% of artifacts retained cortex, again indicating both early and late stage core reduction occurred here. See Figure 6.69 for artifact locations, and Table B-48 (Appendix B) for a artifact usewear summary.

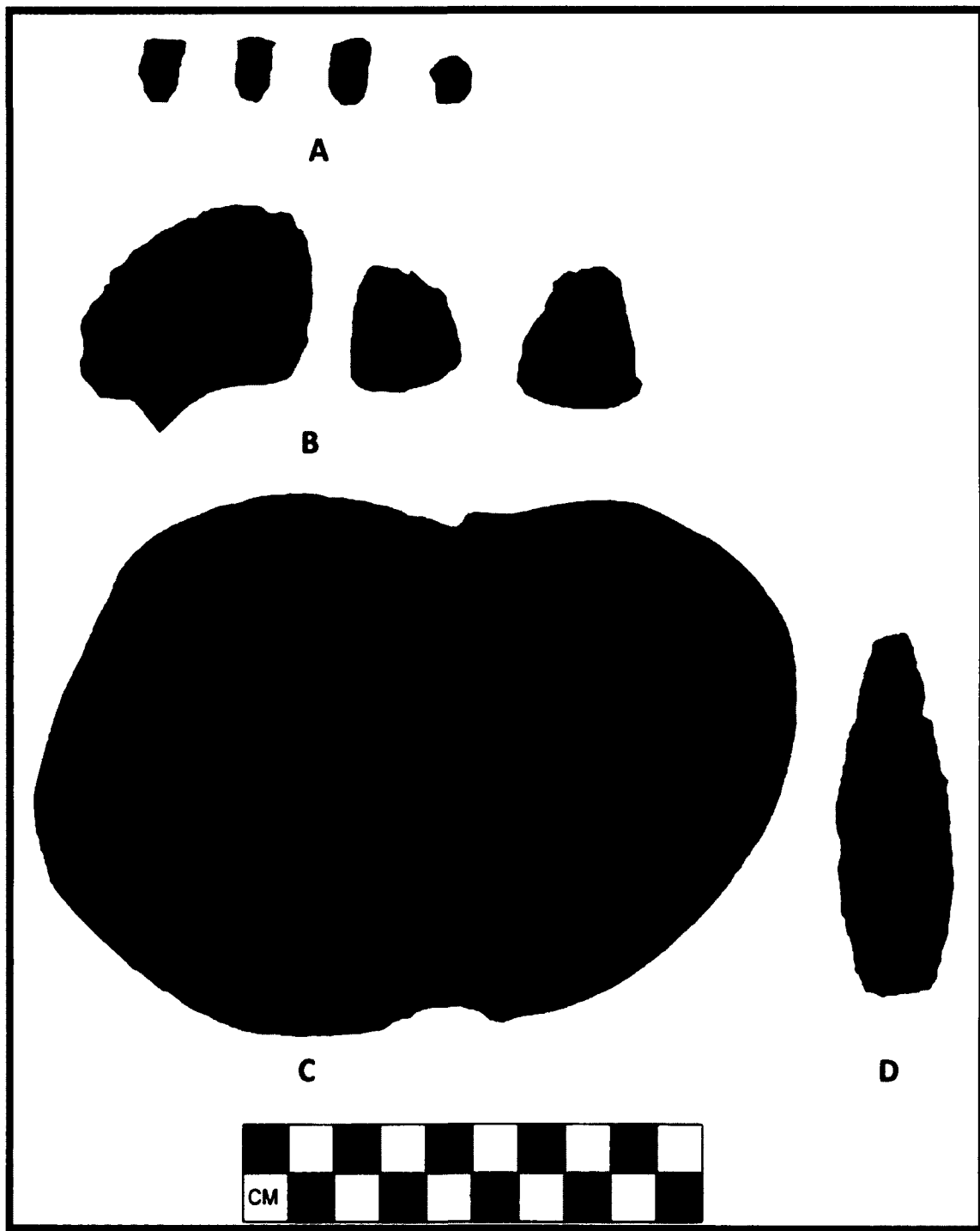


Figure 6.70 Bear Creek artifacts. A: microblades, B: microblade core tablets, C: notched cobble, D: biface.

7 Modeling Site Structure Behaviors in the Yukon-Tanana Uplands

This chapter presents an analysis of the patterns introduced and discussed in the previous chapters and sections. The course-grained seasonal resource models presented in Chapter 4 were built in order to help inform us about the lithic variability expectations the sites should present. This thesis has built upon the work of previous archaeologists who have directly contributed years of field research in this research area. These have included John Cook, David Derry, Susan Will, Robin Mills, Ben Potter, Steve Lanford, and Carol Gelvin-Reymiller.

Previous landscape-based models (Gelvin-Reymiller and Potter 2009) have noted different resource-use patterns existed between the large Yukon Valley and Tanana Valley flatlands, and the highlands. The seasonal modeling presented earlier further breaks differences of resource use patterns within the highlands of the YTU into higher and lower topographic regions. The five sites were then grouped by Ridgetop and Valley Floor topographic zones (Figure 7.1). This chapter will test the site data from these groups with optimality and mobility models to draw out further conclusions about behavioral patterns in this area.

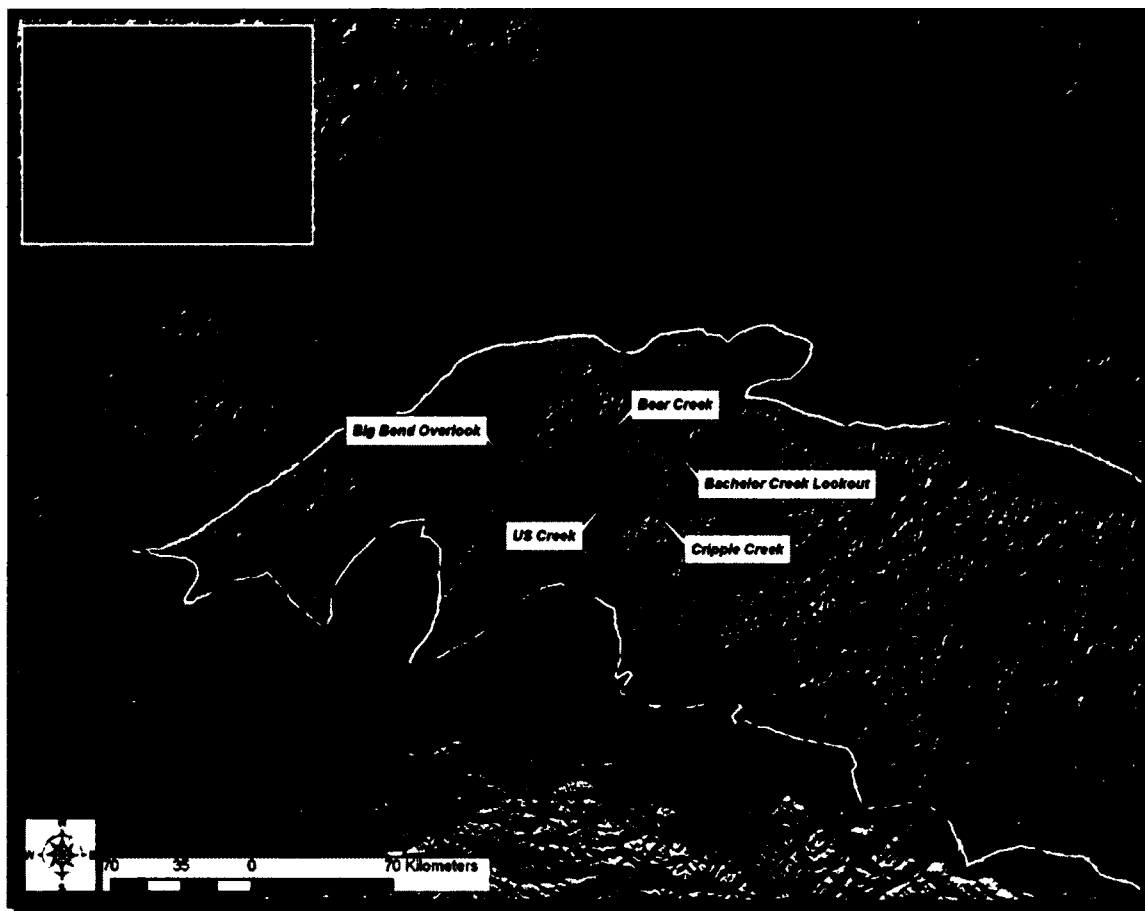


Figure 7.1 The five main sites focused on in this research.

7.1 *Technological Organization*

Within the YUT, ethnographic records indicate that during late winter to early spring as well as early fall, bands split into small groups, moving throughout an expanded foraging territory. Summer salmon runs and the autumn caribou migration drew groups back together for mass harvesting of these two resources. During winter, people relied primarily on cached salmon and caribou for food (Osgood 1936 and 1971, McKennan 1959). Several different major food-acquisition strategies are indicated here to have been utilized throughout the year. A technology specialized to salmon fishing included leisters, nets, and fish traps (Osgood 1936) existed along side one specialized for mass caribou hunts that involved large fences, snares, and corrals (Osgood 1971). Both these strategies involved successfully preparing and storing food in caches for winter use. Other strategies were adapted to encounter-based forest hunting (Osgood 1936), likely high altitude snow patch hunting (Hare et al. 2004), and the possible use of hunting blinds, all focused on large ungulate capture. Further strategies were adapted to small game and waterfowl (McKennan 1959).

The use of the atlatl dart technology, between 14,000 – 1500 cal BP is only inferred to have existed in the Interior from the archaeological record. This technology is argued to have been abruptly replaced by the bow around 1500 cal BP (Hare et al. 2004). From the ethnographic record, arrows, darts, and/or spears were tipped with stone, organic, or copper points. The process of adoption of the bow and abandonment of the atlatl in Alaska is not well understood. This process of replacement may have occurred at different rates depending on the region. Two hypotheses include, (1) atlatls were rapidly replaced by the bow (i.e. within a generation), or (2) atlatls and bows were utilized together over multiple generations.

7.1.1 *The Technological Investment Model*

The Technological Investment Model focuses on the creation and maintenance of technology. Weapons of any type require a certain amount of time investment. The investment must have a payoff that is inversely related. In other words, a tool requiring large amounts of time, energy, and expensive resources will not be used to acquire food items with low return. Expedient tools would be ideal in most situations, as they would provide the biggest payoff. However, in a situation where a tool is costly to make but relatively easy to maintain thus allowing for multiple uses, intensive tool curation would provide a bigger prey payoff than multiple, expedient tools.

The problem with modeling this technological investment is that direct observation of tool investment cannot be made except through experimental replication. This method is problematic because replication processes were largely reinvented without ethnographically informed guidance. While the final product may look identical to past artifacts, it is impossible to test that the process that brought the artifact to completion is identical. Therefore, like the diet breadth model, this must be implemented heuristically.

On an x-intercept line (Figure 2.1, Chapter 2), relative tool investment times would mark the starting point of functional use of the item. Return rates then increase to a peak (the functional achievement). The peak could be increased through intensification/reuse of the weapon to a point; however the point will come when benefits will be outweighed by the investment costs. The threshold marks the ideal moment when an old tool would be replaced by a new one (Bettinger et al. 2006).

Most weapon systems are considered composite (i.e. they are composed of several elements): some parts considered expendable and other parts crucial. Damage is designed to occur in the expendable portions, leaving the crucial elements largely untouched. With bow technology, the expendable portion is the projectile point, and to a lesser extent, the arrow shaft, with the bow itself being the crucial element. Most time will be invested into the creation of the bow, less to the arrow shafts, and the least to the arrowheads themselves (Waguespack et al. 2009).

In regards to the atlatl, the dart point is expendable, and the shaft and spear-throwing arm is crucial. Between the crucial elements, the bow is more costly to make than the spear thrower. The stone bifacial tip costs would be the same. Atlatl dart shafts were more costly, however, than arrow shafts due to their doubled length over arrows, adding weight and consuming crucial travel space. Here the benefits of switching to bow technology are demonstrable even before the use benefits are introduced. By investing more time into the crucial bow element, which can be used far longer than the expendable tips, time investments into the shafts are lessened. Further benefits include less time and predator movement between reloading arrows rather than atlatl darts, and may have also inversely affected hunting practices, lessening the need for larger hunting parties and increasing the success rates of smaller or even single individual hunts (Churchill 2002). The same trend is easily demonstrated with the adoption of firearms: costly, long-term use rifles and cheap expendable bullets replace the bow in Alaska almost immediately upon contact, further increasing hunting success, and decreasing search time.

The Technological Investment Model suggests that the bows' success was a clear advantage over the atlatl in general use. Was the bow a clear advantage over the atlatl in all situations? If not, there exists the possibility for an opportunity to use both technologies simultaneously. Bettinger et al. (2006) explored this problem of approaching the weapon technology as a whole as compared to each other. Due to the fact that the atlatl was both less costly to make and simultaneously generated less net energy returns, the bow would be chosen over the atlatl. However, in situations where low returns were specifically sought (i.e. opportunistic foraging), then the atlatl becomes viable for continued use.

Not all technological innovation occurs with the discard of an entire system and the adoption of a new one; others are simply a matter of small innovations to an existing system. The next section focuses on the decision variables that affect the shaft, haft, and projectile point choices.

Several types of projectile points were used in the Interior. Composite bone/antler with inset microblades was one successful strategy that may have been used for both thrusting spears and atlatl darts.

Single-piece stone bifaces as projectile points was another strategy that existed both as itself (hafted directly to the shaft), and also possibly as part of the blade-and-bone points. Projectile points were also crafted from bone, antler, and wood and hafted directly to a shaft with no indication stone was a part of the system. Hammered copper points hafted directly to a shaft were also a viable option during the Athabaskan Period (Figures 7.2 and 7.3).

Flaked stone points are brittle and can fail (either unintentionally or by design) during use. Optimally, this failure is designed to occur within the prey animal, facilitating internal hemorrhaging. An additional risk exists for failure by striking trees, rocks, and the ground (Knecht 1997, Ellis 1997). Another risk in the subarctic is that stone becomes brittle and easily damaged in extreme cold temperatures (Elston and Brantingham 2002).

Faunal-derived points are more durable than stone and solve the brittleness problem. However, they are not as sharp, or as lethal as their tensile strength is far higher than stone (Waguespack et al. 2009). Copper points also solve the brittleness problem. However, they do not hold an edge as long, nor the sharpness, nor the lethality of a stone tool. Stone points will however likely outlast the faunal points in overall use. Copper points also solve the brittleness problem. However, being a soft metal, they do not hold an edge as long as a stone tool, decreasing their lethality. They will also, however, likely outlast the faunal and stone points in use.

Mixing specific elements of each of these can make for a composite point that could be utilized in multiple contexts: however, the increased cost in time and materials to make the composite points would have to guarantee a situation where the net return is also increased over the return of a lesser-cost point.

Of the configurations presented above, the highest-cost point would be the composite, which would be utilized most effectively in situations of guaranteed high net energy returns, such as fall big game hunts centered around the caribou migration. The durability and engineering properties of these types of points also cause it to become heavier, and therefore more effective in close range kills, likely where the prey animal has been placed in a disadvantaged situation (Churchill 2002). The high-cost technology might be then limited to mass killing hunts, associated with large ungulate migrations. In winter, where the durable point would be an advantage over the brittle point, a lighter weapon would be needed. Mass kills are far less likely, and when hunting situations were viable, these usually consisted of stalking single or small groups of animals, and a weapon with an extended effective killing distance would mitigate the risk of losing food. In this situation, an organic or copper point would be more optimal over a heavy composite or a brittle stone point. During the spring months, when hunts were not focused on migration exploitation, stone-tipped projectile weapons could be favored over copper/organics (See also Wygal 2009).

These hypotheses are also driven by resource availability for weapon creation. If a high-quality lithic toolstone source is readily available, and copper is only available through trade with a potentially hostile band, stone might be chosen over copper where copper would be ideal. Lithic materials are also

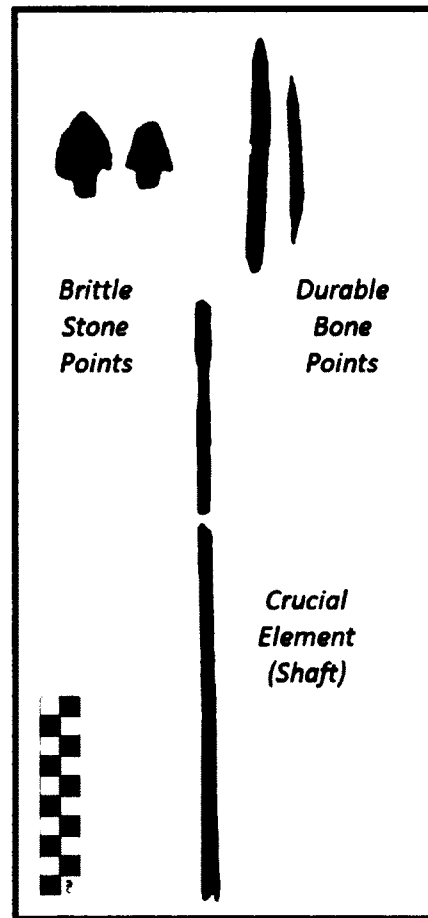


Figure 7.2 Arrow shaft and several types of stone (left) and bone (right) projectile points.

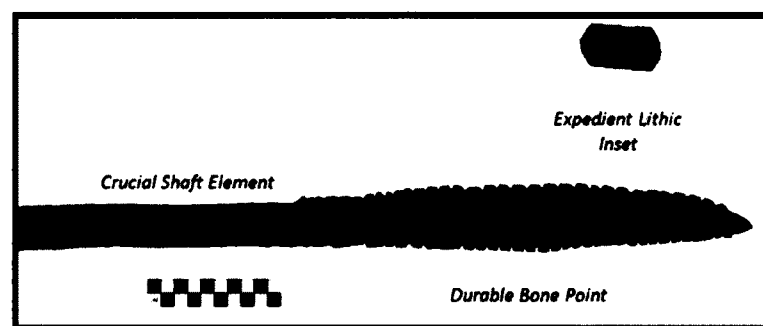


Figure 7.3 Composite spear modeled after bison rib artifacts (early Holocene) recovered by Ben Potter from Gerstle River Component 3, 2011 (Artwork by Zerah Turbitt).

only available during the warmer months, requiring either their caching, or extended periods of tooling up during the autumn in preparation of winter. It has also been hypothesized that microblades are a raw material-maximizing strategy for either cold, months, or for the use of large, resource-stressed areas

(Flenniken 1987). During the winter, they are either largely hidden by snow or frozen in and to the ground. These situational driven ideas, however, are more difficult to test (Elston and Brantingham 2002).

In the YTU, no known copper sources exist, and any copper traded would have likely been part of a long-distance exchange system. Already it has been observed that obsidian at US Creek possibly passed through this valley, allowing for the possibility of copper to pass along these same trade routes. Copper, as with any regionally-isolated resource, likely increased in relative rarity and value the greater the distance from its original source. Therefore, in a resource-poor region such as the YTU, far removed from copper sources, the value of metal implements might have prevented their discard.

If, over time, microblades were increasingly associated with composite weapons that were increasingly isolated to mass-procurement caribou hunts, the sustained regional collapse of a migrating herd could create a situation where composite microblade weapons were dropped in favor of lighter weapons more suitable for encounter-based hunting. If this situation was widespread over a region and sustained long enough, the technology could be lost entirely, especially given that the different cost-benefit ratios between copper, faunal, and lithic bifaces.

The regional small-scale models (Chapter 4) suggest that winter hunting was not a widespread activity in the YTU, and most sites conform to the spring model, and to a lesser extent the fall resource model. Therefore, the record should indicate a preference for stone biface points in spring-related hunting camps, and biface and microblade-composite preferences in fall-related camps.

The assemblages with more microblade artifacts include Bear Creek and US Creek (CZ2). The US Creek assemblage shows a very low percentage of debitage linked to late-stage biface production, possibly indicating that this site was associated directly with a mass-hunt using composite weaponry. Bear Creek shows a preference for both strategies. Bachelor Creek, Big Bend, and Cripple Creek all show similar smaller amounts of microblade-related debitage. Bachelor Creek shows the largest amount of debitage associated with late-stage biface production, indicating a situation where this system was preferred, possibly hinting at a spring occupation. Big Bend and Cripple Creek have less late-stage biface material byproducts in favor of flake production, indicating other activities beyond tool manufacture/repair were also occurring.

In regards to core and blade technology patterns, significant patterns exist both at the locale level and at the site specific level. Microblades are in greatest number at US Creek; however, both ridgetop sites hold a far greater number of these artifacts than the other two remaining valley floor sites. Core tabs and discarded cores, however, are only found at the valley floor sites. These patterns indicate that primary composite weapon retooling likely was focused in the valley bottoms, and only secondary repair occurred on the ridgetops.

Reduction strategy patterns indicate that microblade production is highest at US Creek and Bear Creek. Flake production is highest at Big Bend and Cripple Creek. Biface production is highest at both

Bachelor Creek and Bear Creek (Table C-1 Appendix C). While microblade production seems to dominate the low sites as opposed to the high sites (Table C-2 Appendix C), biface and flake production is not as clear-cut, suggesting that these two strategies occurred more opportunistically than did composite tool repair (Table C-3 Appendix C).

The question of technological investment can also be applied to the use of ceramic bowls and birch bark containers. Ceramic bowls are certainly more costly; they require specific trips to procure the materials, time to manufacture and fire the bowls, and the risk of transporting them between sites and remaining intact. Birch bark containers are less costly to procure and make, and far more durable in regards to transportation. The cost of a ceramic bowl, however, would eventually be returned by its far greater resistance to heat damage, increased nutritional benefits of ceramic-cooked food as opposed to raw, or meat cooked directly over flames. In a situation of high residential mobility, birch bark bowls would likely be favored over ceramics, whose weight and brittleness would add a far greater increased risk of loss and damage during transport. In situations of longer residence times, ceramic utensils would be favored for their longer use life and added increased nutritional value of food (Ugan et al. 2003).

This cost-benefit model suggests that ceramics should only be found in residential sites, and then only in situations where logistic mobility strategies are favored over residential mobility strategies. As stated previously, ceramics have only been recovered from the Cripple Creek site where a wide variety of behavior patterns are indicating a longer residence time in relation to other sites in the region.

7.2 Mobility

Recreating mobility patterns within the YTU poses a daunting problem. From the ethnographic and historical records, several major prehistoric trade routes crossed the YTU, utilizing both river systems and ridgetops. Simeone (1982) indicates that within the immediate region of the five sites discussed here, at least one major route passed up the Chatanika River, and another passed north from there along Beaver Creek. Within the traditional territories (Figure 4.1, Chapter 4), bands moved by the seasons (Osgood 1936 and 1971, McKennan 1959). Rainey (1939), when investigating ceramic production at Rampart on the Yukon River reports an informant reporting natives of both the Tanana basin and Yukon basin travelling to that location to procure clay and produce the containers.

Within the site assemblages, all obsidian artifacts, with the exception of US Creek came from the Batza Tena source. US Creek, in addition to most of its obsidian coming from Batza Tena, also had element signatures indicating pieces traveling from Wiki Peak, on the border between Alaska and Yukon, and further from Hoodoo Mountain and Mt. Edziza in northern British Columbia (Figure 7.4).

Throughout the Livengood region, in the northwestern portion of the YTU, numerous chert formations are found. While these can be highly variable in color, one type of chert is considered to be sourced to that area (termed colloquially as “Livenengood Chert”). Visibly, this appears as an opaque black

mottled with clear, uncolored bands. In the initial lithic analysis, this was termed here as “black/clear mottled chalcedony” due to its very fine, almost invisible particulate structure. This type was one of the more numerous chert types found in each assemblage.

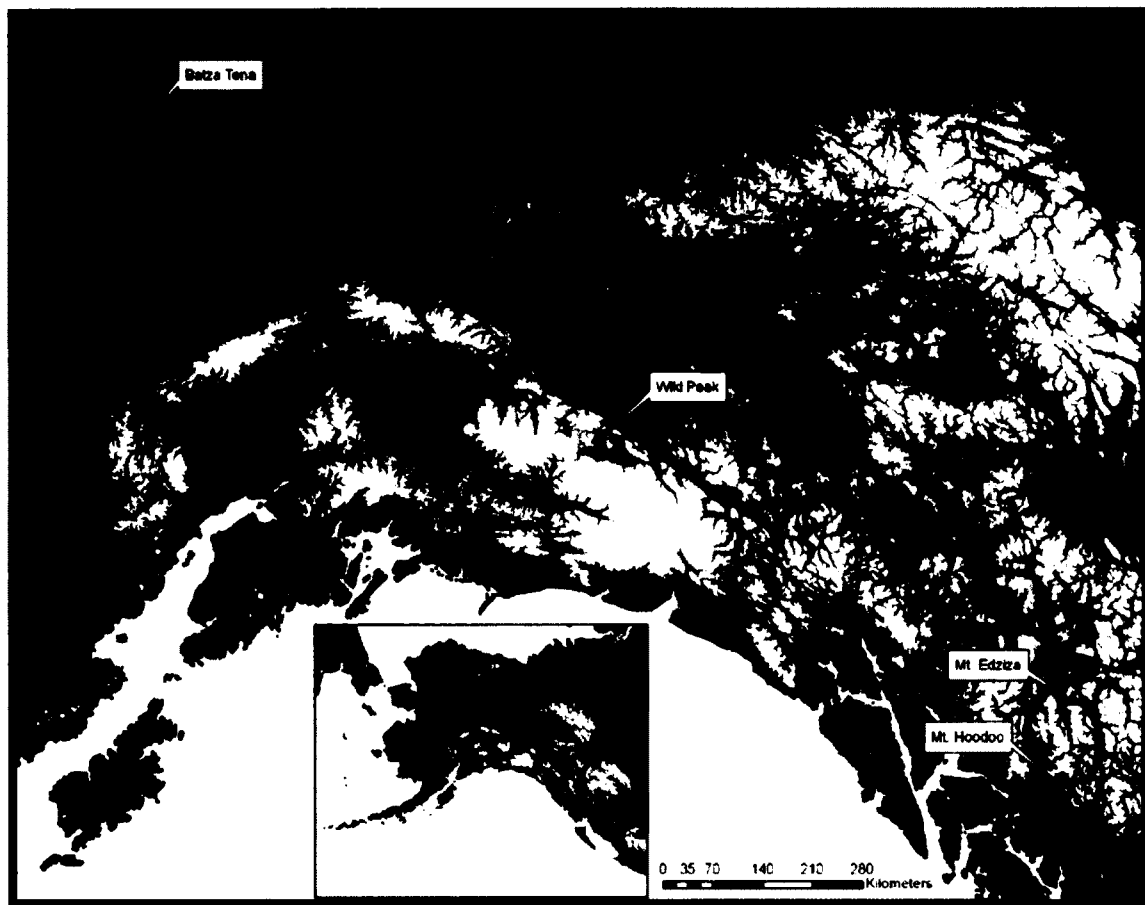


Figure 7.4 Obsidian sources.

The heavy presence of Livengood chert and Batza Tena obsidian in all the assemblages (as well as the ceramics from Cripple Creek) suggest a migratory movements to and from these sites and the northwest, into the Livengood mountains, Rampart on the Yukon beyond that, and possibly further west to Batza Tena. These materials could also have been acquired through trade instead of direct procurement. The obsidian from Wiki Peak, Mt. Hoodoo, and Mt. Kluane almost certainly arrived at US Creek through long-distance trade networks.

Raw materials, were treated significantly differently throughout all five sites, and is likely a function of the statistically significant difference between the treatment of local and nonlocal raw material groups. The difference is possibly explained by occupation duration at each site. According to Kuhn (1994) local and nonlocal raw material density is a function of occupation time. When a group first arrives on a

site, presumably all their materials they have with them have been carried from elsewhere. The longer the site is occupied, the further the exotic materials will be curated and the more local materials will be integrated into the assemblage.

Known good toolstone quarries in the YTU exist in only a few places. Therefore, obtaining their materials would require a specific, high cost trip, at the expense of important food acquisition. In order to mitigate this, strategies may have included planned, annual or seasonal stops at these locations during residential moves, and preparation of these materials on site into preforms that optimize travel wear, weight, and potential tool use longevity. In a situation of direct procurement of a resource, opportunity costs are increased due to opportunities lost for acquiring a separate, different resource. In a situation of embedded procurement, combining the acquisition of several resources to a single event mitigates this opportunity cost.

The high quality materials are nonlocal in all these sites, indicating specific trips were required for their procurement. The low quality materials are always local in the assemblages, indicating they were acquired through an embedded system (i.e. they were gathered in the immediate site vicinity as they were needed). There is an interesting trend in the treatment of local and nonlocal raw material groups. The percentages are nearly opposite for the two locales (Figure 7.5).

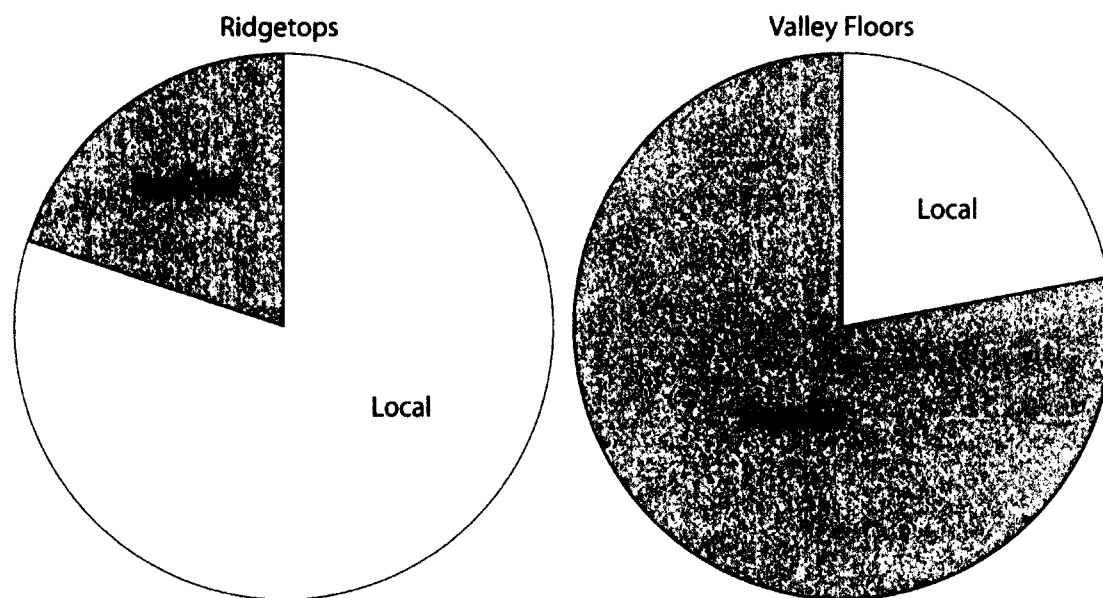


Figure 7.5 Local (blue) vs nonlocal (green) materials by topographic zone.

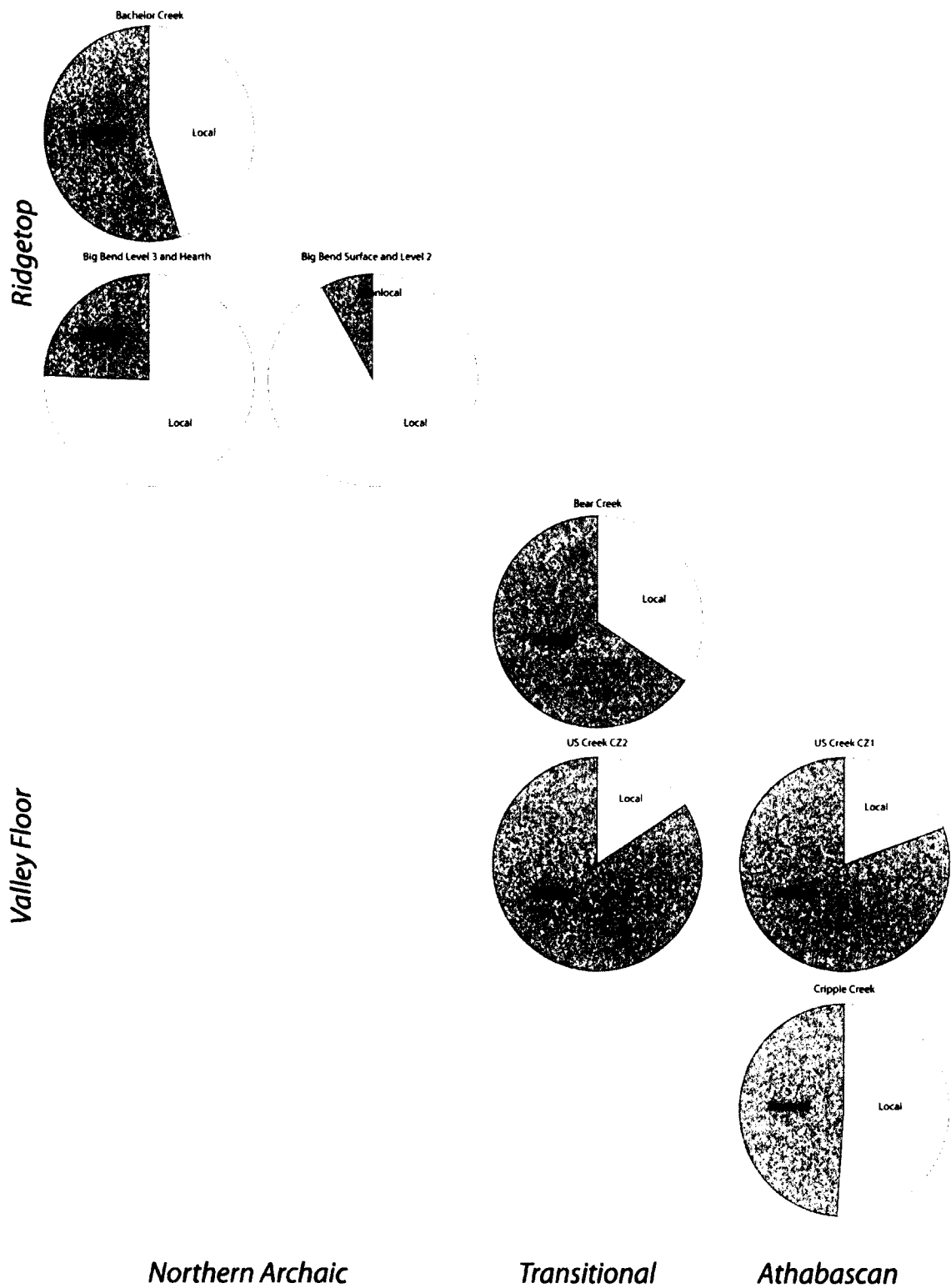


Figure 7.6 Local vs. nonlocal materials by site, topographic zone and cultural period. Local (white) vs. nonlocal (gray) raw materials by site, topographic zone and cultural period.

At the ridgetops, almost 80% of the combined lithics from both the Bachelor Creek and Big Bend assemblages are local. In the valley floor sites, nearly 80% of the combined assemblages are nonlocal material types (Figure 7.6). This suggests that a system of embedded, low cost procurement was used more often in the ridgetop locations, and a system of direct, high cost procurement were used in relation to the valley bottom sites. These patterns could indicate that the valley bottom patches were the first occupation areas after trips to procure these better quality materials. The caloric return rates in the valley bottoms were high enough to allow for time to be allocated for specific high-quality toolstone acquisition. When caloric return rates had dropped enough that the higher altitudes and ridgetops became promising food acquisition patches, search time seems to have increased to the point that a low cost procurement pattern was needed, resulting in assemblages dominated by local, lesser quality material types, likely a search-time mitigation strategy. Viewing this as a continuum (Bousman 1993) valley bottom sites indicate resource-maximizing behaviors, and ridgetop sites indicate patterns of time-minimizing behaviors.

The use of nonlocal material types is more prevalent in the valley bottoms, which would indicate shorter time-span use of those sites in relation to the upland sites. The trend is likely dominated by the US Creek and Big Bend sites, both contributing the bulk of artifacts in this study. Using Kuhn's (1994) model and Surovell's (2003) operationalization of this model, both US Creek cultural zones would indicate the shortest occupation spans, followed by Bear Creek and Bachelor Creek. The Cripple Creek, and Big Bend sites would have the longest relative occupation length.

7.2.1 *The Diet Breadth Model*

In the contexts discussed throughout this research, stone tools were created primarily to capture and process food. The lithic tools can either be utilized directly against prey items, such as in the case of projectile points, knives, and tchi-thos, or they can be used to enhance other food processing items such as burins, hammer stones, and grinding stones. The variety of prey that is considered at any one time to be available, viable food is expected to be reflected in the variety of tools needed to procure and process those items. If only a few prey items are needed for comfortable survival, then food-related technological variability should reflect this lack of variety.

The Diet Breadth Model determines prey profitability by size, density, distribution, and technology utilized to exploit them. Assuming an optimal response, prey ranked with the highest caloric return will be exploited first. Expansion of the diet breadth to include additional lower-ranked items will increase prey encounter rate and decrease overall search time. However, handling time/costs will increase. The balance between the rising handling time and decreasing search time is the decision point where the optimal diet is made.

Bousman (1993, 2005) hypothesizes that diet breadth expansion is also directly affected by technological cost. Handling costs are decreased by less time-consuming technologies, (expedient tools)

and easily obtained raw materials. In situations where expensive, less diverse technological strategies, and more harder-to-obtain raw materials are used, handling costs are immediately increased and therefore diet breadth decreases, reflecting use of only the highest ranked prey. When the highest ranked resources in a region are not enough to sustain a group, lower ranked resources with less caloric return must be utilized in order to facilitate survival. In such a situation, the expansion of the diet breadth should be reflected by a greater variety of tools needed to process different items. The devotion of more time to these low-ranked resources detracts from available time for locating good toolstone, therefore a higher amount of less quality toolstone is expected to also be seen.

These analyses indicate that on the ridgetop sites, less tool diversity is seen than in the valley bottom sites (Figure 7.7 and 7.8). If we assume tool diversity increase = diet breadth decrease (with focus only upon the highest ranked resources), as Bousman does, then the technological diversity matrix here suggests that a wider variety of prey were being sought after in the valley floor zones where tool diversity is higher. At the ridgetop zones where the tool diversity is lower, the diet breadth model suggests that this is indicative of fewer, high ranked resources being captured. These relationships suggest that a wider variety of prey were utilized in the valley floors. Conversely, the ridgetop zones were utilized only for specific prey items.

When tested by topographic zone with a t-test, artifact type, raw material type, and local/nonlocal groups all vary at significant levels (Table C-4). Artifact variability is far stronger in the valley bottom sites than at the ridgetops, and suggests a greater variation in internal site behaviors at the low sites than the high ones. We can infer then, that the ridgetop sites were likely utilized directly for relatively few specific objectives, then abandoned, and vice versa in the valley bottom sites. Raw material diversity is also greater in the valley bottoms than at the ridgetops (Figure 7.9). The US Creek assemblage suggests usage of high quality material (the obsidian, chert, and chalcedony diversity). The Big Bend site represents an opposite trend: an assemblage dominated by the use of local materials, suggesting that, in the YTU, diet breadth is decreased when ridgetop sites are used, and increased when valley floor sites are inhabited.

7.3 Social Organization

Throughout the YTU, ethnographic evidence from Osgood (1936, 1971), McKennan (1959) and Slobodin (1981) report that prehistoric bands were small, and centered around 1-3 nuclear families. Bands came together in larger groups in order to harvest summer salmon and autumn fish runs as well as to target migrating caribou. Winter was also a season of band congregations, and potlaches also provided motivation to come together. In other situations, such as early fall, early winter, late winter, spring, and early summer, resources were not as predictable and bands split into small groups, spreading out across the landscape.

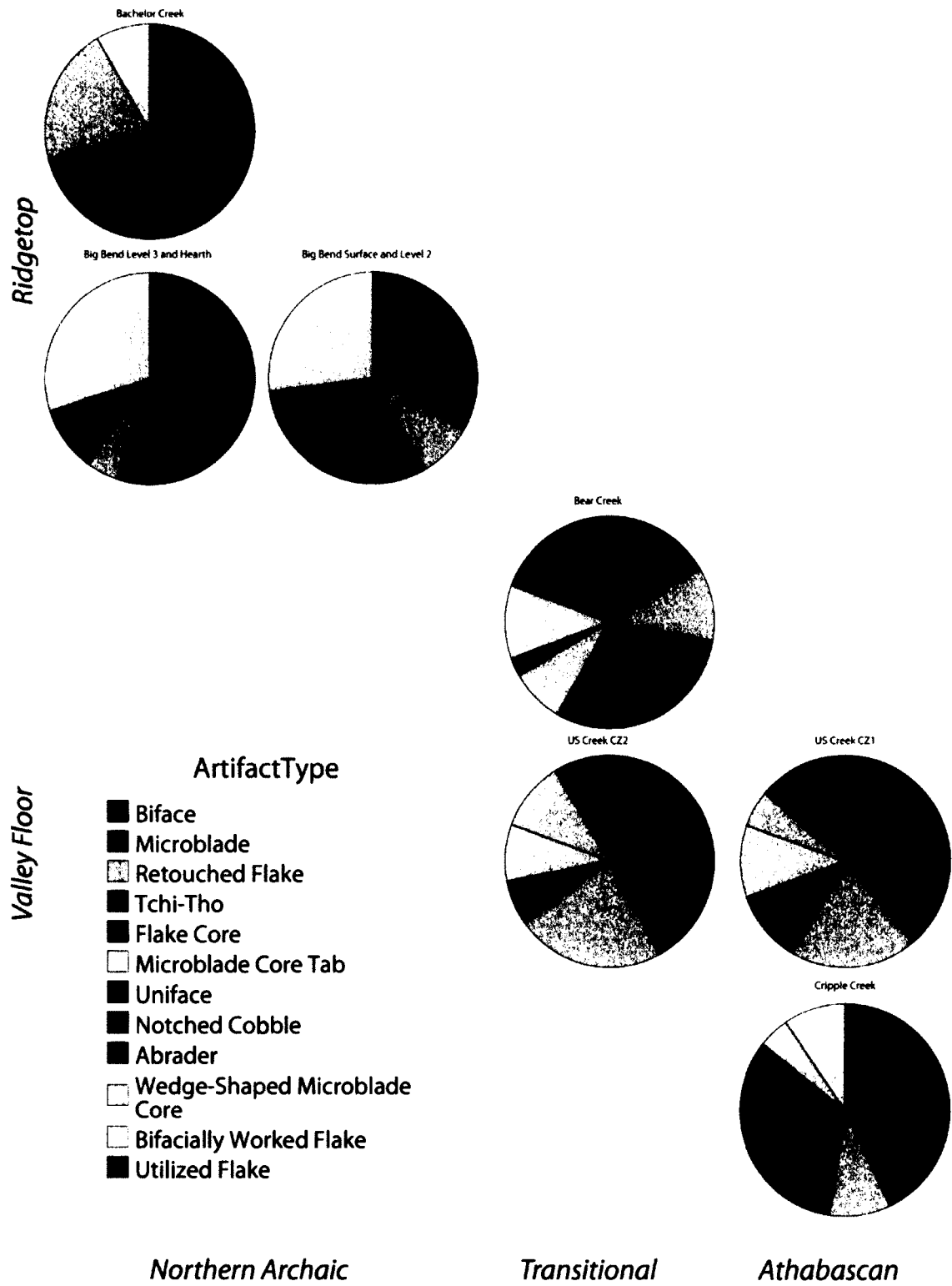


Figure 7.7 Artifact diversity by site, topographic zone, and cultural period.

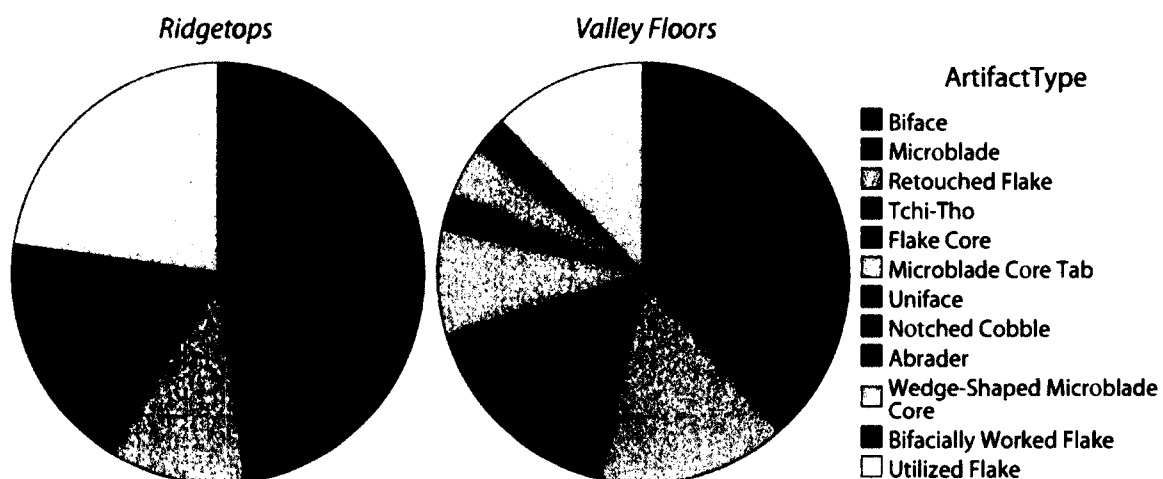


Figure 7.8 Artifact diversity by topographic zone.

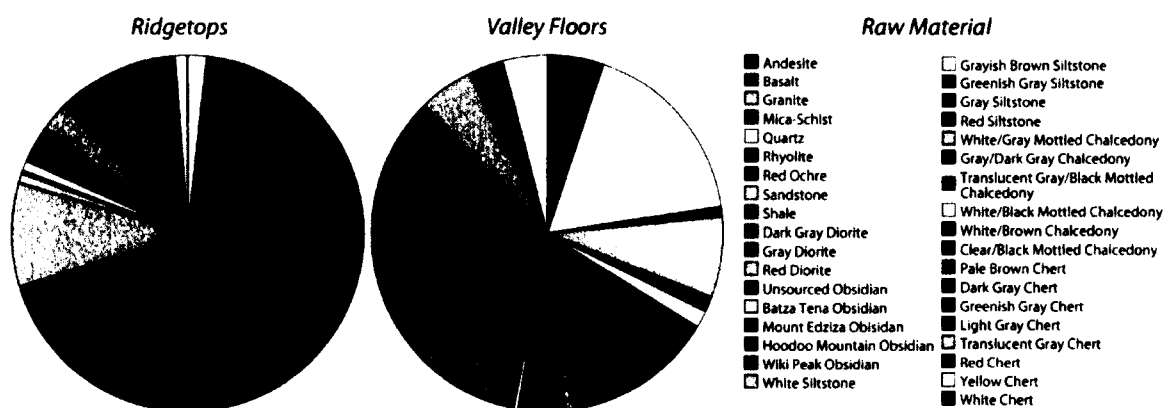


Figure 7.9 Raw material diversity by topographic zone.

This was likely a risk minimizing strategy, as prey tended to be hunted according to an encounter-based approach.

The ethnographic and historic accounts indicate that when the Lower Tanana and Gwich'in groups broke up into smaller foraging bands, the nuclear family did not separate (McKenna 1981, Osgood 1936), but travelled together. In these situations, the reports indicate that stalking and killing practices was coordinated by adult males while other members focused upon the butchering and storage. Osgood (1971) reports that early fall was a time when all-male foraging parties left Han groups between the summer salmon runs and fall caribou migrations. Osgood also reports that winter Han foraging bands were occasionally composed of young males who would spend as long as a week rounding up small groups of caribou to drive back to the village, where the remaining male and female members would dispatch the animals.

A sexual or gender separation of hunting practices is not suggested in the literature with regards to the caribou migration or salmon and fish runs. Where wood fences and snares were utilized to catch the caribou, every-able bodied member of the group helped to dispatch and butcher the animals. This tended to hold true for the fish runs as well (Osgood 1936, 1971, McKennan 1981, Slobodin 1981).

Multiple wives sharing one man was a rare practice, and multiple husbands sharing one woman was rarer still, however, not unheard of. The practice of polygamy suggests the probability that large game hunting may have been practiced by women as well. It is likely that the all-male hunting parties, when this was considered a viable practice, served as a demonstration of prowess in order to gain a desirable mate (Zeanah 2004).

Before the adoption of bow technology, which favored both smaller hunting bands and individual hunting success, the atlatl has been suggested to have had the greatest return when utilized in group-hunting strategies (Bettinger et al. 2006). In the Northern Archaic period, when this technology seemed to dominate ungulate hunting strategies, group hunting may have favored a greater number of individuals working together. In encounter-based foraging situations, this may have favored a greater foraging gender division, than was seen in the Athabaskan period.

Hunting technology is associated with all five sites. The notched cobble at Bear Creek suggests fishing practices as well. The high presence of local flake production at Big Bend suggests the presence of butchering. The best evidence for the presence of a nuclear family comes from Cripple Creek, where domestic artifacts are indicated by the presence of ceramics. Finally, the cremation and burial of the child at Cripple Creek presents the strongest evidence for the presence of a family.

8 Conclusions

This regional analysis was conducted through formal methods of archaeology (with analysis focusing on lithic, geoarchaeology, radiocarbon, and ceramics) anthropology (applying ethnographic, historical, and behavioral ecology models) and geospatial analysis to investigate the use of the Yukon Tanana Uplands by its prehistoric inhabitants. This approach examined contexts of environment, economy, and cultural change that played important roles in successful prey-capturing strategies in this area. The primary objectives of this research were to (1) provide a contextual discussion of the seasonal relationship between humans and their regional prey, and (2) explore how topography, seasons, and weapon choice affected the human interaction within this region.

8.1 Regional Model Summary

The seasonal models provide a course-grained first-approximation look at site location patters within the YTU. The resource models were built using modern floral and faunal distribution data, and prehistoric sites were for the sake of the model assumed to represent cultural stasis. Despite these data shortcomings and site preservation and location biases, patterns were demonstrated to exist between site placement and seasonal resources. From these relationships, mobility patterns were inferred, with spring representing the time period of highest mobility, followed by autumn, with summer suggesting low landscape mobility, and winter showing no correlation between mobility and resources.

These patterns are consistent with what is known from the ethnographic and historical literature. From these geospatial patterns and the ethnographic evidence, two topographic zones of resource acquisition within the YTU were drawn. These were the lower valley floors and the mid-range altitude ridge and hilltop zones. The differences between these ecozones were hypothesized to require differing prey acquisition strategies which would result in differences in toolstone acquisition and weapon production and maintenance.

8.2 Assemblage Overview

The ridgetop sites appear culturally contemporaneous. Based on the formal artifact assemblage from Bachelor Creek, this assemblage is associated with the Northern Archaic tradition. Both microblades and bifaces were found in mixed association, although of differing material types, suggesting a spring occupation of the site.. The formal artifact assemblage from Big Bend indicates also a Northern Archaic association. The Hearth and Level 3 share closer association than Level 2 and the Surface. The assemblage was split into two components for the purposes of Chapter 7. The lower component favored microblade production, while the upper component favored biface production. This suggests a difference in procurement strategies between the components, possibly further indicating either a seasonal change (with the lower component suggesting an autumn occupation, and the upper component suggesting a spring

occupation), or the noted abandonment of microblades from the regional toolkit during the Athabascan period.

The Bear Creek formal artifact assemblage shares tools found throughout both the Northern Archaic and Athabascan periods. No diagnostic forms of either cultural period was found, and therefore this assemblage was placed in the “Transitional” phase, which is used here as a cultural placeholder between both formally recognized periods. The mix of artifact types suggest a late spring or early autumn occupation, when fishing would have been a viable option.

The US Creek Cultural Zone 2, dating between 800 and 600 cal BP, also was placed in the “Transitional” phase. While the dates, place it in what is traditionally understood as the Athabascan period (Dixon 1985), the presence of a microblade component suggests that these artifacts were not suddenly abandoned within this region, but were retained, seemingly later in time after their abandonment in other Athabascan regions. The heavy representation of microblades, and microblade related lithics, suggest an autumn occupation focused upon the caribou migration.

The US Creek Cultural Zone 1 (~500-30 cal BP) represents Athabascan food caching and short term occupation behaviors. Nearby, the Cripple Creek (~200-50 cal BP) also represents Athabascan food caching, however, this is found in association with long-term occupation behaviors. Both of these assemblages have a questionable microblade-bearing components; further data is not present to adequately explore their problematic relationship. The faunal assemblages indicate an occupation ranging between late autumn and early spring.

8.3 *Sampling and Taphonomy*

The Bear Creek assemblage is the only assemblage apparently collected in full. The US Creek assemblage is estimated to include as much as 80% of the original site assemblage prior to destruction (Mills personal communication). The Cripple Creek collection likely only represents 10-20% of the remaining assemblage. Big Bend and Bachelor Creek were both collected in similar fashion: a complete surface collection followed by subsurface systematic shovel testing. This results in patterns dominated by the surface artifacts, which can skew data results. Additional intensive sampling and block excavations can provide rigorous tests of the patterns and relationships identified here.

The Sullivan and Rosen summaries indicate similar patterns of flake breakage patterns across the sites, never within any category having artifact types range beyond 10% of each other. These similarities across topographic and ecological zones suggest that none of the assemblages were subjected to any great amount of post-depositional disturbance.

8.4 Technological Patterns

The US Creek assemblages suggest a late occurrence of microblade technology at least within the upper Chatanika River valley, well into the beginning of the Athabascan Period. If an actual population difference existed between the Northern Archaic people and Athabascans, this suggests the area was a region where the descendants of Northern Archaic peoples were able to retain (for a time) culturally-distinct implements while surrounding Athabascan-related bands successfully expanded into a landscape with technology that favored organic tools.

If, however, the loss of microblades is related to a shift of behavioral hunting strategies, then this region suggests local factors were present to favor the use of this ancient strategy and perhaps the gradual abandonment of it over the course of several generations. This latter interpretation is favored here over the former, due to the apparent lack of evidence beyond technological change for cultural replacement.

The valley floor sites exhibited greater raw material type variability than did the ridgetop sites, The lower altitude sites also exhibited a greater range of tool types than did the higher altitude sites. The high altitude sites also tended to have more local material types incorporated into their assemblages. These three indicators suggest that (1) the ridgetop sites were not the initial sites to be utilized after primary lithic acquisition trips had occurred, (2) less activities are represented in the ridgetop assemblages than the valley floor assemblages, and (3) While less activities are present in the ridgetop sites, the higher presence of local debitage suggests longer occupation times based upon the apparent lack of high-quality toolstone. Finally, long-term storage sites are only found in the later-dated, valley floor components. This suggests the lower elevation sites were considered better locations for these behaviors.

The White River Ash Fall, (ca 1800 cal BP) certainly had a devastating effect in the eastern YTU. Kuhn et al. (2010) have demonstrated through DNA evidence that caribou herds throughout the southwest Yukon have recently undergone a partial DNA replacement around 1000 years ago, suggesting population collapse and recolonization. The collapse of such an important food resource could certainly cause the abandonment of a region by human predators, if replacement resources were not enough to sustain bands and individuals. However, it has not been demonstrated in such an abandonment occurred, and if that further resulted in recolonization of the area by the same people later on armed with new technology, or by entirely new people and new technology altogether. The apparent retention of microblades into the early Athabascan period, and their argued gradual loss, coupled with the similar mobility patterns, resource uses, and similar other tool artifacts, suggests human population continuity in the western YTU, with gradual cultural and behavioral modifications from the late Northern Archaic period until the historic period of contact

References

- Ager, T. A. and L. B. Brubaker
 1985 Quaternary Palynology and Vegetational History of Alaska. In *Records of Late Quaternary North American Sediments*, edited by B. Vaughn, Jr., and F. Holloway, pp. 353-384. American Association of Stratigraphic Palynologists, Dallas.
- Ahler, S. A.
 1989 Experimental Knapping with KRF and Midcontinent Cherts: Overview and Applications. In *Experiments in Lithic Technology*, edited by D. S. Amick and R. P. Mauldin, pp. 199-234. BAR International Series 528, Oxford.
- Aigner, J. S. and B. L. Gannon
 1980 *Historic and Prehistoric Land Use in Interior Alaska: Delta North to Prudhoe Bay*. Background report for archaeological survey along the proposed natural gas pipeline from Delta Junction to Prudhoe Bay. Fluor Engineers and Constructors, Irvine, California. University of Alaska, Fairbanks.
 1981a *Archaeological Survey in Interior Alaska: Final Report on the 1980 Archaeological Survey Along the Northwest Alaska Pipeline Company Proposed Natural Gas Pipeline Corridor from Prudhoe Bay to Delta Junction, With Additional Work to the South. November 1981*. Anthropology Program and Institute of Arctic Biology, University of Alaska, Fairbanks.
 1981b *Archaeological Survey in Interior Alaska: Final Report on the 1981 Archaeological Survey Along the Northwest Alaska Pipeline Company Proposed Natural Gas Pipeline Corridor from Prudhoe Bay to Delta Junction, With Additional Work to the South. December 1981*. Anthropology Program and Institute of Arctic Biology, University of Alaska, Fairbanks.
- AHRS
 2010 Alaska Heritage Resource Survey, Office of History and Archaeology, State Historic Preservation Officer. State of Alaska, Anchorage.
- Anderson, D. D.
 1968 A Stone Age Campsite at the Gateway to America. *Scientific American* 218(6):24-33.
- Andrefsky, W.
 1999 The Analysis of Stone Tool Procurement, Production, and Maintenance. *Journal of Archaeological Research*, 17:65-103.
 2005 *Lithics: Macroscopic Approaches to Analysis, 2nd Edition*. Cambridge University Press, New York.
- Andrews, E. F.
 1975 *Salcha: An Athabascan Band of the Tanana River and Its Culture*. Master's Thesis, University of Alaska, Fairbanks.
 1977 Report on the Cultural Resources of the Doyon Region, Central Alaska. *Anthropology and Historic Preservation Cooperative Park Studies Unit Occasional Paper 5, Vol. 1 and 2*. University of Alaska, Fairbanks.
- Bae, K. and J. C. Kim
 2003 Radiocarbon chronology of the Palaeolithic complexes and the transition to the Neolithic in Korea. *The Review of Archaeology* 24, 46-49.

- Barton, L., P. J. Brantingham, and D. Ji
2007 Late Pleistocene climate change and Paleolithic cultural evolution in Northern China: Implications from the Last Glacial Maximum. In *Developments in Quaternary Sciences*, Vol. 9.
- Beget, J. E., R. D. Reger, D. Pinney, T. Gillispie, and K. Campbell
1991 Correlation of the Holocene Jarvis Creek, Tangle Lake, Cantwell and Hayes Tephra in Southcentral and Central Alaska. *Quaternary Research* 35:174-189.
- Bettinger, R. L.
1991 *Hunter-Gatherers: Archaeological and Evolutionary Theory*. Plenum Press, New York and London.
2009 *Hunter-Gatherer Foraging: Five Simple Models*. Eliot Werner Publications, Inc. New York.
- Bettinger, R. L., B. Winterhalder, and R. McElreath
2006 A simple model of technological intensification. *Journal of Archaeological Science* 33:538-545
- Bigelow, N. H.
1997 *Late Quaternary Vegetation and Lake Level Changes in Central Alaska*. PhD Dissertation, Department of Anthropology, University of Alaska Fairbanks.
- Bigelow, N. H. and W. R. Powers
2001 Climate, Vegetation, and Archaeology 14,000-9000 cal yr B.P. in Central Alaska. *Arctic Anthropology* 38(2):171-195.
- Binford, L. R.
1979 Organization and Formation Processes: Looking at Curated Technologies. *Journal of Anthropological Research*, 35(3):255-273.
1980 Willow Smoke and Dogs' Tails: Hunter-Gatherer Settlement Systems and Archaeological Site Formation. *American Antiquity*, 45(1):4-21.
- Borgerhoff Mulder, M.
1991 Human Behavioral Ecology. In: *Behavioral Ecology: an Evolutionary Approach*. Ed. J. R. Krebs and N. B. Davies. Oxford: Blackwell Scientific Publications.
- Bousman, C. B.
1993 Hunter-Gatherer Adaptations, Economic Risk and Tool Design. *Lithic Technology* 18(1&2):59-86.
2005 Coping With Risk: Later Stone Age Technological Strategies at Blydefontein Rock Shelter, South Africa. *Journal of Anthropological Archaeology* 24:193-226.
- Bowers, P. M.
1980 *The Carlo Creek Site: Geology and Archaeology of an Early Holocene Site in the Central Alaska Range*. Anthropology and Historical Preservation Cooperative Park Studies Unit. University of Alaska Fairbanks, Alaska.
- Brantingham, P. J., K. W. Kerry, A. I. Krivoschapkin, and Y. V. Kuzmin
2004 Time-space dynamics in the early upper Paleolithic of Northeast Asia. In: Madsen, D.B., (Ed.), *Entering America: Northeast Asia and Beringia before the Last Glacial Maximum*. The University of Utah Press, Salt Lake City, pp. 255-284.

- Brigham-Grette, J.
2001 New Perspectives on Beringian Quaternary Paleogeography, Stratigraphy, and Glacial History. *Quaternary Science Reviews*. 20:15-24.
- Bright, J., A Ugan, and L. Hunsaker
2002 The Effect of Handling Time on Subsistence Technology. *World Archaeology*. 34(1):164-181.
- Calkin, P. E., G. C. Wiles, and D. J. Barclay
2001 Holocene Coastal Glaciation of Alaska. *Quaternary Science Reviews* 20:449-461.
- CalPal
2006 University of Cologne Radiocarbon Calibration and Paleoclimatic Research Package, May edition.
- Caulfield, R. A.
1983 *Subsistence Land Use in Upper Yukon-Porcupine Communities, Alaska*. Alaska Department of Fish and Game Division of Subsistence Technical Paper Number 16. Fairbanks, Alaska.
- Charnov, E. L.
1976 Optimal Foraging, the Marginal Value Theorem. *Theoretical Population Biology* 9(2):129-136.
- Chen, C. and X.-Q. Wang
1989 Upper Paleolithic microblade industries in North China and their relationships with northeast Asia and North America. *Arctic Anthropology* 26:127-156.
- Churchill, S. E.
2002 Weapon Technology, Prey Size Selection, and Hunting Methods in Modern Hunter-Gatherers: Implications for Hunting in the Palaeolithic and Mesolithic. In *Hunting and Animal Exploitation in the Later Palaeolithic and Mesolithic of Eurasia*, edited by G. L. Peterkin, H. M. Bricker, and P Mellars, pp. 11-24.
- Coffman, S. C.
2011 *Archaeology at Teklanika West (HEA-001): An Upland Archaeological Site, Central Alaska*. M.A. Thesis, University of Alaska, Fairbanks.
- Cook, J. P.
1969 *The early prehistory of Healy Lake, Alaska* [PhD dissertation]. Madison: University of Wisconsin.
1995 Characterization and distribution of obsidian in Alaska. *Arctic Anthropology* 32:92-100.
- Cook, J. P. (editor)
1977 *Pipeline Archaeology*. University of Alaska Institute of Arctic Biology, Fairbanks.
- Cooper, H. K.
2007 *The Anthropology of Native Copper Technology and Social Complexity in Alaska and the Yukon Territory: An Analysis Using Archaeology, Archaeometry, and Ethnohistory*. Ph.D. Dissertation, Department of Anthropology, University of Alberta, Edmonton.

- Crow, J. R. and P. R. Obley
1981 Han. In *Handbook of North American Indians*, Volume 6: Subarctic, edited by June Helm. Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C.
- Darwin, C.
1859 *The origin of species by means of natural selection, or, The preservation of favored races in the struggle for life*. New York: Modern Library. 18th ed. 1998.
- Derev'anko, A. P. and S. Markin
1998 The Middle and Upper Paleolithic of Western and Central Siberia. In *The Paleolithic of Siberia: New Discoveries and Interpretations*, edited by A. P. Derev'anko, pp. 79-84. University of Illinois Press, Urbana.
- Derry, D. E.
1975 Later Athapaskan prehistory: A migration hypothesis. *Western Canadian Journal of Anthropology* 5(3-4):134-147.
- Dikov, N.
1993 Paleolit Kamchatki i Chukotki v Sviazi s Problemoi Pervonachal'nogo Zaseleniia Ameriki. Rossiiskaia Akademia Nauk, Dal'nevostochnoe Otdelenie Severo-Vostochnyi Kompleksnyi Nauchno-Issledovatel'skii Institut, Magadan (in Russian).
- Dilliplane, T. L.
1980 Cultural resource investigation along the Steese Highway: miles 43.8-66. In: *Archaeological Survey Project, 1978, Miscellaneous Publications History and Archaeology Series No. 22*. Edited by: T.L. Dilliplane. Office of History and Archaeology, Alaska Division of Parks, Anchorage, pp. 77-96.
- Dixon, E. J.
1985 Cultural Chronology of Central Interior Alaska. *Arctic Anthropology*, 22(1):47-66.
1993 *Quest for the Origin of the First Americans*. University of New Mexico Press. Albuquerque.
- Dixon, E. J., G. S. Smith, and D. C. Plaskett
1980 *Archaeological Survey and Inventory of Cultural Resources, Fort Wainwright, Alaska*. Final Report. Submitted to the Department of the Army, Alaska District, Corps of engineers, Contract No. DACA-78-C-0047. Copy on file, University of Alaska Museum, Fairbanks.
- Dixon, E. J., G. S. Smith, R. M. Thorson, and R. C. Betts
1981 *Annual Report. Sub-task 7. 06 Cultural Resources Investigation for the Susitna Hydroelectric project*. Submitted to the Alaska Power Authority, Anchorage, Alaska. copy on file, University of Alaska Museum, Fairbanks.
1983 *Field Season Cultural Resource Investigation of the Susitna Hydroelectric Project*. Submitted to the Alaska Power Authority, Anchorage, Alaska. Copy on file, University of Alaska Museum, Fairbanks.
- Dumond, D. E.
1969 Toward A Prehistory of the Na-Dene, With a General Comment on Population Movements Among Nomadic Hunters. *American Anthropologist* 71(5):857-863.
1987 *The Eskimos and Aleuts*, Thames and Hudson, London.

- Ellis, C. J.,
 1997 Factors influencing the use of stone projectile tips: an ethnographic perspective. In: *Projectile Technology*. Edited by H. Kecht. Plenum Press, New York, pp. 37–74.
- Elston, R. G. and P. J. Brantingham
 2002 Microlithic Technology in Northern Asia: A Risk-Minimizing Strategy of the Late Paleolithic and Early Holocene. In *Thinking Small: Global Perspectives on Microlithization*. Edited by R. G. Elston and S. L. Kuhn. Pp 103-116. Archaeological Papers of the American Anthropological Association, 12, Arlington.
- Esdale, J.
 2005 *Series of reports on the lithic analysis of the U.S. Creek Site (CIR-00029)*. Manuscript of file, Bureau of Land Management, Fairbanks District Office, Fairbanks, Alaska.
 2006 *The US Creek Prehistoric Site: 2005 Lithic Analysis*. Manuscript of file, Bureau of Land Management, Fairbanks District Office, Fairbanks, Alaska.
 2008 *A Current Synthesis of the Northern Archaic*. Arctic Anthropology, 45(2):3-38.
 2010 *Bear Creek (CIR-00161) Surface Assemblage Lithic Analysis*. Manuscript of file, Bureau of Land Management, Fairbanks District Office, Fairbanks, Alaska.
- Fathauer, G. H.
 1942 *Social Organization and Kinship of the Northern Athabascan Indians*. Master's Dissertation, University of Chicago, Chicago, Illinois.
- Flenniken, J. J.
 1987 The Paleolithic Dyuktai Pressure Blade Technique of Siberia. Arctic Anthropology, 24(2):117-132.
- Fretwell, S. D. and H. L. Lucas, Jr.
 1968 On Territorial Behavior and other factors influencing habitat distribution in Birds, I. Theoretical Development. *Acta Biotheoretica* XIX:16-36.
- Gelvin-Reymiller, C. and B. A. Potter
 2009 *Site Location Model and Survey Strategy for Cultural Resources in the White Mountain National Recreation Area and Steese National Conservation Areas*. Report prepared for the Fairbanks District Office Bureau of Land Management.
- Glascock, M. D., G. E. Braswell, and R. H. Cobean
 1998 A Systematic Approach to Obsidian Source Characterization. In *Archaeological Obsidian Studies: Method and Theory*, edited by M. S. Shackley, pp. 15-65. Plenum Press, New York and London.
- Goebel, T.
 1999 Pleistocene human colonization of Siberia and the peopling of the Americas: An ecological approach. *Evolutionary Anthropology* 8, 208–227.
 2002 The “Microblade Adaptation” and recolonization of Siberia during the late upper Paleolithic. In: Elston, R.G., Kuhn, S.L., (Eds.), *Thinking Small: Global Perspectives on Microlithization*. Archaeological Papers, Number 12. American Anthropological Association, Washington, D.C., pp. 117–131.
 2004 *The search for a Clovis progenitor in subarctic Siberia*. In: Madsen, D.B., (Ed.), *Entering America: Northeast Asia and Beringia Before the Last Glacial Maximum*. University of Utah Press, Salt Lake City, pp. 311–358.

- Goebel, T., R. Powers, and N. Bigelow
1991 The Nenana Complex of Alaska and Clovis Origins. In *Clovis: Origins and Adaptations*, Edited by: Robson Bonnicksen and Karen L. Turnmire, Peopling of the Americas Publications, Corvallis Oregon, pp 49-79.
- Gould, S. J. and R. C. Lewontin
1979 The Spandrels of San Marco and the Panglossian Paradigm: A Critique of the Adaptationist Paradigm. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London. Series B, Biological Sciences*, 205(1161). The evolution of Adaptation by Natural Selection, 581-598.
- Goebel, T. and S. B. Slobodin
1999 *The colonization of western Beringia: Technology, ecology, and adaptations*. In *Ice Age People of North America: Environments, Origins, and Adaptations*, ed. by R. Bonnicksen and K. L. Turnmire, pp. 104-155. Corvallis: Oregon State University.
- Grayson, D. K.
2007 Deciphering North American Pleistocene Extinctions. *Journal of Anthropological Research*, 63(2):185-213.
- Guthrie, R. D.
2003 Rapid body size decline in Alaskan Pleistocene horses before extinction. *Nature* 429:169-171.
2006 New Carbon Dates link climactic change with human colonization and Pleistocene extinctions. *Nature* 441:207-209
- Haile, J., D. G. Froese, R. D. E. MacPhee, R. G. Roberts, L. J. Arnold, A. V. Reyes, M. Rasmussen, R. Nielsen, B. W. Brook, S. Robinson, M. Demuro, M. Thomas, P. Gilbert, K. Munch, J. J. Austin, A. Cooper, I. Barnes, P. Moller, and E. Willerslev
2009 Ancient DNA reveals late survival of mammoth and horse in interior Alaska. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 106(52):22352-22357.
- Harding, L. E.
2003 Distribution of Caribou in North America. *Proceedings from the Caribou Genetics and Relationships Workshop* edited by Keri McFarlane, Anne Gunn, and Curtis Strobeck Department of Natural Resources and Environment Government of the Northwest Territories (published 2009), Edmonton, Alberta, March 8-9, 2003.
- Hare, P. G., S. Greer, R. Gotthardt, R. Farnell, V. Bowyer, and C. Schweger
2004 Ethnographic and Archaeological Investigations of Alpine Ice Patches in Southwestern Yukon, Canada. *Arctic* 57(3):260-272.
- Hawkes, K., K. Hill, and J. F. O'Connell
1982 Why Hunters Gather: Optimal Foraging and the Ache of Eastern Paraguay. *American Ethnologist* 9(2, Economics and Ecological Processes in Society and Culture):379-398.
- Hoffecker, J. F., W. R. Powers, and T. Goebel
1993 The Colonization of Beringia and the Peopling of the New World. *Science*, 259(5091):46-53.
- Holmes, C. E.
1976 Office of History and Archaeology Field Notes. Office of History and Archaeology, Anchorage, Alaska.

- 2008 The Taiga Period: Holocene Archaeology of the Northern Boreal Forest, Alaska. *Alaska Journal of Anthropology*, 6(1):69-81.
- Holmes, C. E., R. VanderHoek, and T. E. Dilley
1996 Swan Point. In *American Beginnings*, edited by F. H. West. University of Chicago Press.
- Hosley, E. H.
1981a Environment and Change in the Alaska Plateau. In *Handbook of North American Indians*, Volume 6: Subarctic, edited by June Helm. Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C.
1981b Intercultural Relations and Cultural Change in the Alaska Plateau. In *Handbook of North American Indians*, Volume 6: Subarctic, edited by June Helm. Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C.
- Ikawa-Smith, F.
2004 Humans along the Pacific margin of Northeast Asia before the Last Glacial Maximum. In: Madsen, D. B., (Ed), *Entering America: Northeast Asia and Beringia before the Last Glacial Maximum*. The University of Utah Press, Salt Lake City, pp. 285-309.
- Kamermans, H.
2006 Problems in Paleolithic Land evaluation: A Cautionary Tale. In *GIS and Archaeological Site Location Modeling*. Ed by Mehrer and Wescott. 97-122.
- Kaplan, H. and K. Hill
1992 The Evolutionary Ecology of Food Acquisition. In *Evolutionary Ecology and Human Behavior*, edited by Eric Alden Smith and Bruce Winterhalder, pp. 167-201. Aldine De Gruyter, New York.
- Kaufman, D. S., T. A. Ager, N. J. Anderson, P. M. Anderson, J. T. Andrews, P. J. Bartlein, L. B. Brubaker, L. L. Coats, L. C. Cwynar, M. L. Duvall, A. S. Dyke, M. E. Edwards, W. R. Eisner, K. Gajawski, A. Geirsdottir, F. S. Hu, A. E. Jennings, M. R. Kaplan, M. W. Oswald, B. L. Otto-Bliesner, D. F. Porinchu, K. Ruhland, J. P. Smol, E. J. Steig, and B. B. Wolfe
2004 Holocene Thermal Maximum in the Western Arctic (0-180°W). *Quaternary Science Reviews*: 529-560.
- Kelly, R. L.
1995 *The Foraging Spectrum: Diversity in Hunter-Gatherer Lifeways*. Smithsonian Institution Press, Washington and London.
- Kennett, D. J.
2005 *The Island Chumash: Behavioral Ecology of a Maritime Society*. University of California Press, Berkeley, Los Angeles.
- Kidder, M. A. and A. V. Kidder
1917 Notes on the Pottery of Pecos. *American Anthropologist* 19:325-360.
- Knecht, H.
1997 Projectile Points of Bone, Antler, and Stone: Experimental Explorations of Manufacture and Use. In *Projectile Technology* edited by Heidi Knecht pp. 191-212, Plenum Press, New York.
- Kuhn, S. L.
1994 A formal approach to the design and assembly of mobile toolkits. *American Antiquity* 59:426-442.

- Kuhn, T., K. McFarlane, P. Groves, A. Mooers, and B. Shapiro
2010 Modern and ancient DNA reveal recent partial replacement of caribou in the southwest Yukon. *Molecular Ecology* 2010.
- Kuzmin, Y. V.
2007 *Geoarchaeological aspects of the origin and spread of microblade technology in northern and central Asia*. Ed. by Y. V. Kuzmin, S. G. Keates, and C. Shen, pp. 115-124. Burnaby: Simon Fraser University Archaeology Press.
- Kuzmin, Y.V. and S. G. Keates
2005 Dates are not just data: Paleolithic settlement patterns in Siberia derived from radiocarbon records. *American Antiquity* 70, 773-789.
- Lechtman, H.
1977 Style in Technology: Some Early Thoughts. In *Material Culture: Styles, Organization, and Dynamics of Technology* edited by R. Merrill and H. L. Merrill. West Publishing, St. Paul, Minnesota.
- MacArthur, R. H. and E. R. Pianka
1966 On Optimal Use Of A Patchy Environment. *The American Naturalist* 100(916):603-609.
- MacPhee, R. D. E. and A. D. Greenwood
2007 Continuity and Change in the extinction dynamics of Late Quaternary Muskox (Ovibos): Genetic and Radiometric evidence. *Bulletin of Carnegie Museum of Natural History* 39:203-212.
- Magoun, A. J. and F. C. Dean
2000 Floodplain Forests along the Tanana River, Interior Alaska: Terrestrial ecosystem Dynamics and Management Considerations. *Alaska Boreal Forest Council Miscellaneous Publications* No. 3.
- Mason, O. K. and N. H. Bigelow
2008 The Crucible of Early to Mid-Holocene Climate in Northern Alaska: Does Northern Archaic Represent the People of the Spreading Forest? *Arctic Anthropology*, 45(2):39-70.
- McFadyen, C. A.
1981 Koyukon. In *Handbook of North American Indians*, Volume 6: Subarctic, edited by June Helm. Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C.
- McKenna, R. A.
1959 *The Upper Tanana Indians*. Yale University Publications in Anthropology 55.
1981 Tanana. In *Handbook of North American Indians*, Volume 6, Subarctic, edited by June Helm. 562-575. Smithsonian Institution Press, Washington, D. C.
- Mills, R. O.
2000 *Field Trip Letter Report: U.S. Creek Road site (CIR-00029)*. Manuscript on file, Bureau of Land Management, Fairbanks District Office, Fairbanks, Alaska.
2004a *Feature Descriptions*. Manuscript on file, Bureau of Land Management, Fairbanks District Office, Fairbanks, Alaska.
2004b *History of Investigations*. Manuscript on file, Bureau of Land Management, Fairbanks District Office, Fairbanks, Alaska.
2004c *Methods*. Manuscript on file, Bureau of Land Management, Fairbanks District Office, Fairbanks, Alaska.

- 2004d *Prehistoric Feature Descriptions*. Manuscript on file, Bureau of Land Management, Fairbanks District Office, Fairbanks, Alaska.
- 2004e *U.S. Creek Site (CIR-00029) Archaeological Excavations, 2004*. Manuscript on file, Bureau of Land Management, Fairbanks District Office, Fairbanks, Alaska.
- Mills, R. O. and T. R. Greene
2003 *U.S. Creek Site (CIR-00029) Test Excavations, 2003*. Manuscript of file, Bureau of Land Management, Fairbanks District Office, Fairbanks, Alaska.
- Mochanov, Y. A. and S. A. Fedoseeva
1986 Main periods in the ancient history of northeast Asia. In *Beringia in the Cenozoic Era* (Russian Translation Series 28) ed. by V. L. Kontrimavichus, pp. 669-693. Rotterdam: A. A. Balkema.
1996 Dyuktai Cave. In *American Beginnings: The Prehistory and Paleoecology of Beringia*, edited by F. H. West, pp. 164-174, University of Chicago Press, Chicago.
- Morrison, D. A.
1987 The Middle Prehistoric Period and the Archaic Concept in the Mackenzie Valley. *Canadian Journal of Archaeology* 11:49-74.
- Muto, G. R.
1971 *A Technological Analysis of the early stages in the manufacture of chipped stone implements*. M. A. thesis, Idaho State University.
- Nakazawa, Y., M. Izuho, J. Takakura, and S. Yamada
2005 Toward an understanding of technological variability in microblade assemblages in Hokkaido, Japan. *Asian Perspectives* 44:276-292.
- Nelson, N.
1935 Early Migration of Man to America. *Natural History* 35(4):356.
- Orians, G. H. and N. E. Pearson
1979 On the theory of central place foraging. In *Analysis of Ecological Systems*, edited by D. J. Horn, G. R. Stairs, and R. D. Mitchell, pp. 155-177. Ohio State University, Columbus.
- Osgood, C.
1936 Contributions to the Ethnography of the Kutchin. *Yale University Publications in Anthropology* 14. Yale University Press, New Haven.
1971 The Han Indians: A compilation of ethnographic and historical data on the Alaska-Yukon boundary area. *Yale University Publications in Anthropology* 74. Department of Anthropology, Yale University, New Haven.
- Peelo, S.
2011 Pottery-Making in Spanish California. *American Antiquity* 76(4):642-666.
- Peirce, J. C. Jr.
1995 *Reconstruction of Neets' aii Gwich 'in Land Use: A Methodological Study*. Master's Thesis. University of Alaska, Fairbanks, Alaska.
- Prentiss, W. C.
1998 The Reliability and Validity of a Lithic Debitage Typology: Implications for Archaeological Interpretation. *American Antiquity* 63(4):635-650.

- Potter, B. A.
 2005 *Site Structure and Organization in Central Alaska*. PhD dissertation, University of Alaska, Fairbanks, Department of Anthropology.
 2006 *Site Location Model and Survey Strategy for Cultural Resources in the Alaska Railroad Northern Rail Extension Project Area*. Prepared for ICF Consulting Services, LLC, by Northern Land Use Research, Inc., Fairbanks.
 2008a Exploratory Models of Intersite Variability in Mid to Late Holocene Central Alaska. *Arctic* 61(4): 407-425.
 2008b A First Approximation of Inter-Assemblage Variability in Central Alaska. *Arctic Anthropology*. 45(1):89-113.
 2011 Later Pleistocene and Early Holocene Assemblage Variability in Central Alaska. In *From the Yenisei to the Yukon: Interpreting Lithic Assemblage Variability in Late Pleistocene/Early Holocene Beringia*. Edited by Ted Goebel and Ian Buvit. Texas A&M University Press, College Station.
- Potter, B. A., J. D. Irish, J. D. Reuther, C. Gelvin-Reymiller, and V. T. Holliday
 2011 A Terminal Pleistocene Child Cremation and Residential Structure from Eastern Beringia. *Science*. 331:1058-1062.
- Powers, W. R. and J. F. Hoffecker
 1989 Late Pleistocene Settlement in the Nenana Valley, Central Alaska. *American Antiquity* 54:263-287.
- Powers, W. R., R. D. Guthrie, and J. F. Hoffecker
 1983 *Dry Creek: Archaeology and Paleoecology of a Late Pleistocene Alaskan Hunting Camp*. Report Submitted to the National Park Service.
- Rainey, F. G.
 1939 Archaeology in Central Alaska. *Anthropology Papers of the American Museum of Natural History* 36(4):355-405.
- Raven, C. and R. G. Elston
 1989 *Prehistoric Human Geography in the Carson Desert: Part I: A Predictive Model of Land Use in the Stillwater Management Area*. U. S. Fish and Wildlife Service Cultural Resource Series, No. 3. Portland.
- Schiffer, M. B.
 1976 *Behavioral Archaeology*. Academic Press. New York.
 1987 *Formation Processes of the Archaeological Record*. University of New Mexico Press, Albuquerque.
- Schneider, W.
 1974 Manuscript of Interview with Birch Creek Jimmy on 2/27, 2/28, and 3/01/74.
- Schoener, T. W.
 1971 Theory of Feeding Strategies. *Annual Review of ecological Systems*, 2:369-404.
- Shinkwin, A. D.
 1979 Dakah De'nin's Village and the Dixthada Site: A Contribution to Northern Alaskan Prehistory. *National Museum of Man Mercury Series* No. 91.

- Shinkwin, A. D., J. S. Aigner, and E. Andrews.
1980 Land Use Patterns in the Upper Tanana Valley, Alaska. *Anthropological Papers of the University of Alaska* 19(2): 43-53.
- Sih, A.
1980 Optimal Foraging: Partial Consumption of Prey. *The American Naturalist* 116(2):281-290.
- Simione, W. E.
1982 *A History of Alaskan Athabascans*. Alaska Historical Commission, Anchorage, Alaska.
- Slobodin, R.
1981 Kutchin. In *Handbook of North American Indians*, Volume 6: Subarctic, edited by June Helm. Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C.
- Slobodina, N. S. and R. J. Speakman
2008 Source Determination of Obsidian Artifacts from CIR-00029, CIR-00166, and EAG-00597. Report Prepared for Robin Mills, BLM Open File Report. Manuscript on file, Bureau of Land Management, Fairbanks District Office, Fairbanks, Alaska.
- Smith, E. A.
1991 *Inujjamiut Foraging Strategies: Evolutionary Ecology of an Arctic Hunting Economy*. Aldine De Gruyter, New York.
1992 Human Behavioral Ecology: I. *Evolutionary Anthropology*. 20-25.
- Smith, E. A. and B. Winterhalder
1992 Natural Selection and Decision-Making: Some Fundamental Principles. In *Evolutionary Ecology and Human Behavior*, edited by Eric Alden Smith and Bruce Winterhalder, pp. 25-60. Aldine De Gruyter, New York.
- Stephenson, R. O., S. C. Gerlach, R. D. Guthrie, C. R. Harington, R. O. Mills, and G. Hare
2001 Wood Bison in Late Holocene Alaska and Adjacent Canada: Paleontological, Archaeological and Historical Records. In *People and Wildlife in Northern North America: Essays in Honor of R. Dale Guthrie*, edited by S. C. Gerlach and M. S. Murray, pp. 124-158. BAR International Series 944. British Archaeological Reports, Oxford.
- Sullivan, A. P. and K. C. Rozen
1985 Debitage Analysis and Archaeological Interpretation. *American Antiquity* 50(4):755-779.
1989 Measurement, Method, and Meaning in Lithic Analysis: Problems with Amick and Mauldin's Middle-Range Approach. *American Antiquity* 54(1):169-175.
- Surovell, T.
2003 *The Behavioral Ecology of Fulsom Lithic Technology*. Ph.D. Dissertation, University of Arizona.
- Sutherland, W. J.
1983 Aggregation and the 'Ideal Free' Distribution. *Journal of Animal Ecology* 52(3):821-828.
1996 *From Individual Behavior to Population Ecology*. Oxford University Press, Oxford.
- Tomka, S. A.
1989 Differentiating lithic reduction techniques: an experimental approach. In *Experiments in Lithic Technology*, ed. D. S. Amick and R. P. Mauldin, pp. 137-162. BAR International Series 528. Oxford: BAR.

- Ugan, A., J. Bright, and A. Rogers
2003 When is technology worth the trouble? *Journal of Archaeological Science* 30:1315-1329.
- Vajda, E.
2010 A Siberian Link with Na-Dene Languages. In *The Dene-Yeneseian Connection. Anthropological Papers of the University of Alaska. New Series*, 5(1-2):33-99.
- Viereck, L. A., C. T. Dyness, A. R. Batten, and K. J. Wenzlick
1992 *The Alaska Vegetation Classification*. General Technical Report PNW-GTR-286. U.S. Department of Agriculture, Forest Service, Pacific Northwest Research Station, Portland, OR.
- Waguespack, N. M., T. A. Surovell, A. Denoyer, A. Dallow, A. Savage, J. Hyneman, and D. Tapster
2009 Making a point: wood- versus stone-tipped projectiles. *Antiquity* 83:786-800.
- Wahrhaftig, C.
1965 *Physiographic Divisions of Alaska*. United States Geological Survey Professional Paper, 482. United States Government Printing Office, Washington, D. C.
- West, F. H.
1967 The Donnelly Ridge Site and the Definition of an early Core and Blade Complex in Central Alaska. *American Antiquity* 32(3):360-382.
1996 Beringia and New World Origins II. The Archaeological Evidence. In *American Beginnings: The Prehistory and Palaeoecology of Beringia*. Frederick Hadleigh West, ed. pp. 537-559. Chicago: University of Chicago Press.
- White, A. M.
1963 Analytic Description of the Chipped Stone Industry from the Snyders Site, Calhoun County, Illinois. In *Miscellaneous Studies in Typology and Classification*, by A. M. White, L. R. Binford, and M. L. Papworth, pp. 1-70. Anthropological Papers No. 19, Museum of Anthropology, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor.
- Whittaker, J. C.
1994 *Flintknapping: Making and Understanding Stone Tools*. Austin: University of Texas Press.
- Will, S.
1984 *Beaver Creek National Wild River Cultural Resources Class I Inventory*. BLM Open File Report, Bureau of Land Management, Fairbanks District Office, Fairbanks Alaska.
- Winterhalder, B.
1981 Foraging strategies in the boreal forest: An analysis of Cree hunting and Gathering. In *Hunter-gatherer foraging strategies*, edited by B. Winterhalder and E. A. Smith. University of Chicago Press, pp 66-98.
- Winterhalder, B. and D. J. Kennett
2006 Behavioral Ecology and the Transition from Hunting and Gathering to Agriculture. In *Behavioral Ecology and the Transition to Agriculture*, edited by Douglas J. Kennett and Bruce Winterhalder, pp.1-21. University of California Press, Berkeley, Los Angeles, London.
- Winterhalder, B. and E. A. Smith
1981 Optimal Foraging Strategies and Hunter-Gatherer Research in Anthropology: Theory and Models. In *Hunter-Gatherer Foraging Strategies: Ethnographic and Archeological Analyses*, edited by Bruce Winterhalder and Eric Alden Smith, pp. 13-35. University of Chicago Press,

Chicago, London.

1992 Evolutionary Ecology and the Social Sciences. In *Evolutionary Ecology and Human Behavior*, edited by Eric Alden Smith and Bruce Winterhalder, pp. 3-23. Aldine De Gruyter, New York.

2000 Analyzing Adaptive Strategies: Evolutionary Ecology at Twenty-Five. *Evolutionary Anthropology* 9(2):51-72.

2002 Models. In *Darwin and Archaeology: a handbook of key concepts*. Eds. J. P. Hart and J. Terrell. Westport, CT. Bergin and Garvey, pp 201-223.

Workman, W. B.

1978 *Prehistory of the Aishihik-Kluane Area, Southwest Yukon Territory*. Mercury Series, National Museum of Man, Ottawa, pp. 414-430.

Wygall, B. T.

2009 *Prehistoric Colonization of Southcentral Alaska: Human Adaptations in a Post Glacial World*. Ph.D. dissertation, Department of Anthropology, University of Nevada, Reno.

Yesner, D. R.

1994 Subsistence Diversity and Hunter-Gatherer Strategies in Late Pleistocene/Early Holocene Beringia: Evidence from the Broken Mammoth Site, Big Delta, Alaska. *Current Research in the Pleistocene* 11:154-156.

1996 Human Adaptation at the Pleistocene-Holocene Boundary (Circa 13,000 to 8,000 BP) in Eastern Beringia. In *Humans at the End of the Ice Age: The Archaeology of the Pleistocene-Holocene Transition*, edited by L. G. Strauss, B. V. Eriksen, J. M. Erlandson, and D. R. Yesner, pp. 255-276. Plenum, New York.

2001 Human dispersal into Interior Alaska: antecedent conditions, mode of colonization, and adaptations. *Quaternary Science Reviews* 20(2001):315-327.

Zeanah, D. W.

2004 Sexual division of labor and central place foraging: a model for the Carson Desert of Western Nevada. *Journal of Anthropological Archaeology* 23:1-32.

Zeanah, D. W., J. A. Carter, D. P. Dugas, R. G. Elston, and J. E. Hammett

1995 *An Optimal Foraging Model of Hunter-Gatherer Land Use in the Carson Desert*. Silver City, NV: U. S. Fish and Wildlife Service, U. S. Department of the Navy, and Intermountain Research.

Appendix A

GIS Layers and sources and diet breadth model utilized for patch weight calculations

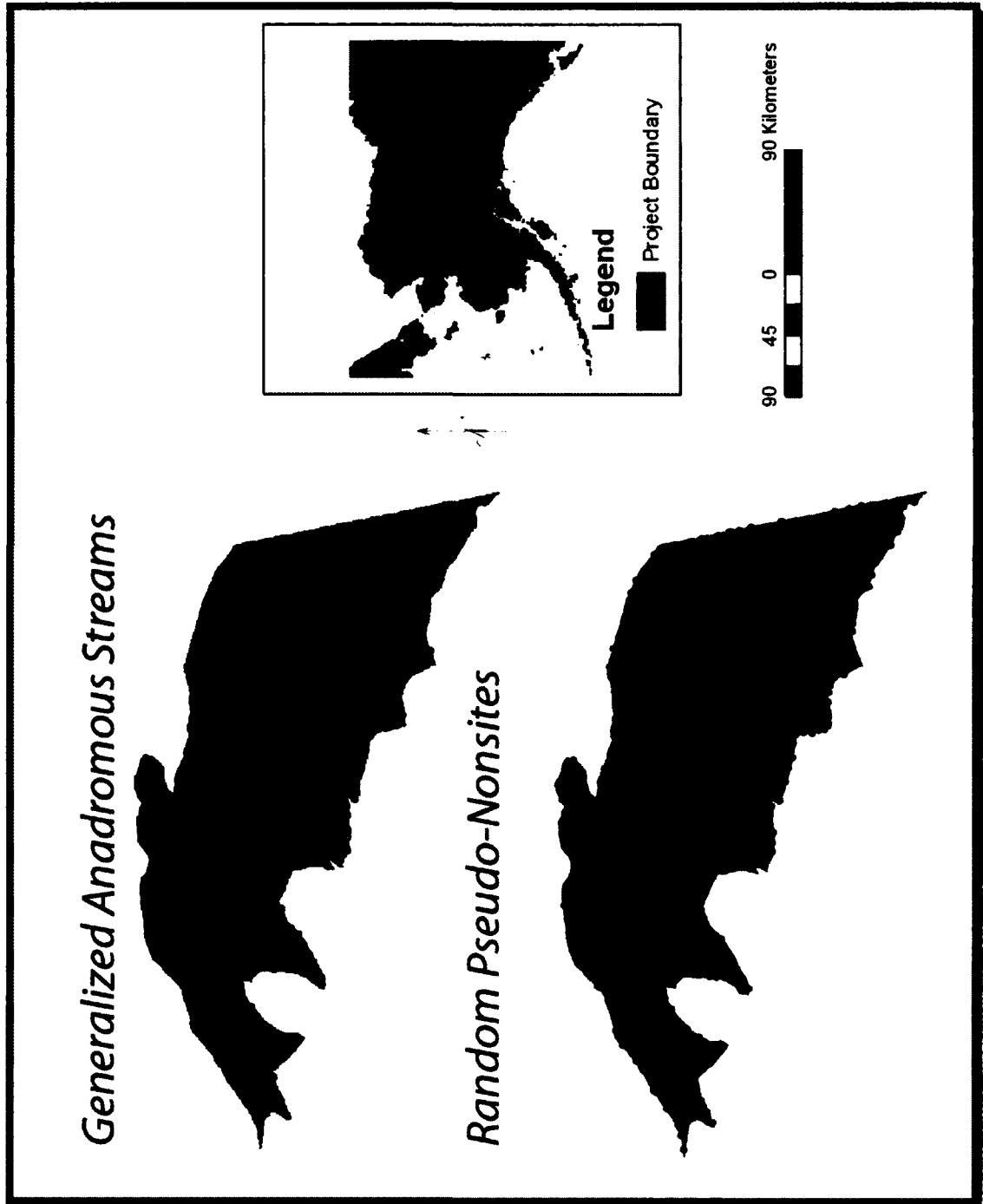


Figure A-1 Anadromous streams were held as a constant for riparian habitats throughout spring, summer, and fall.

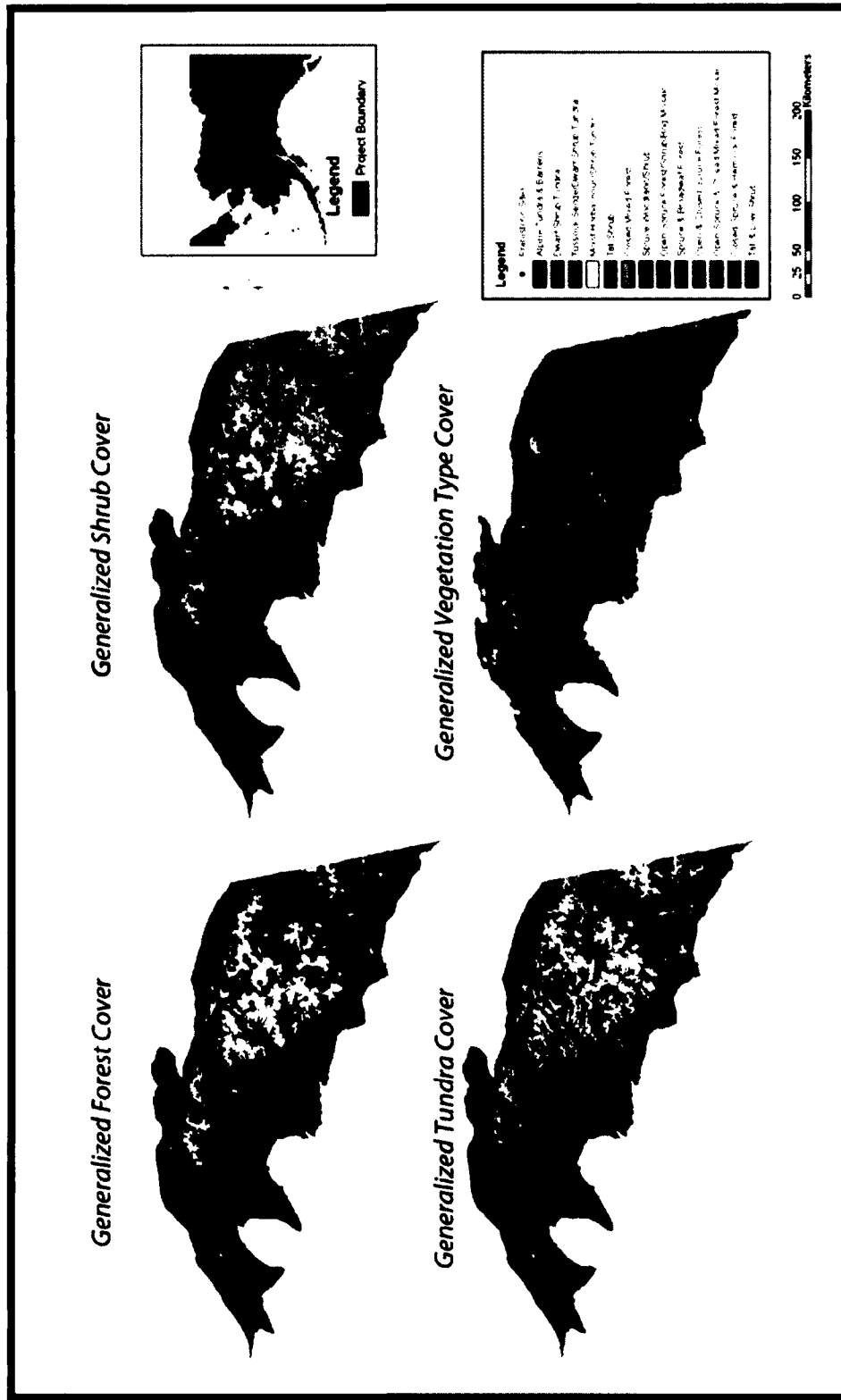


Figure A-2. Vegetation patches in the region.

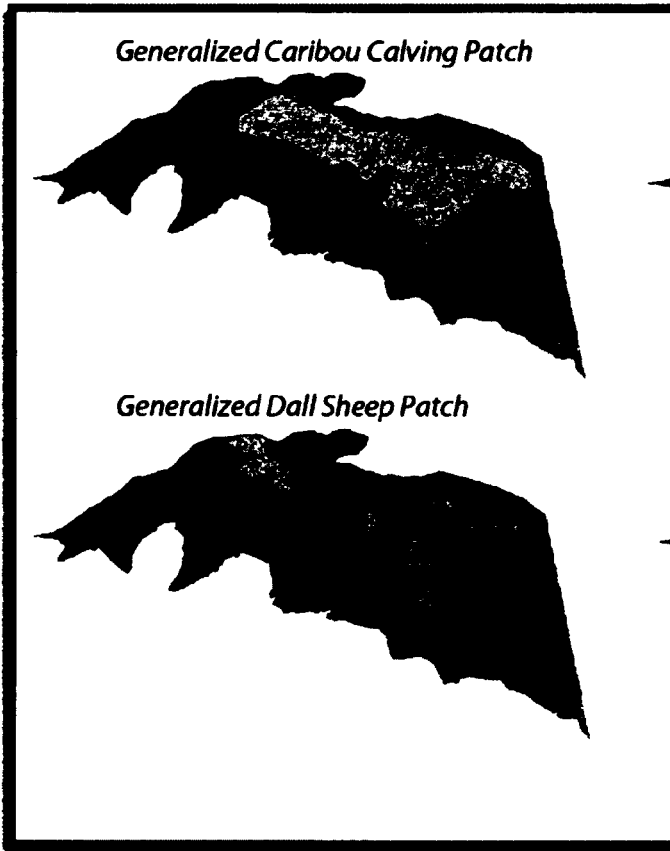
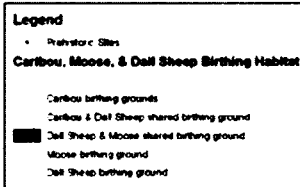
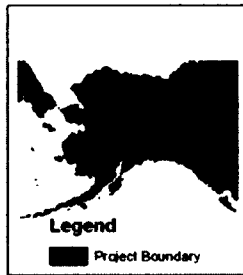


Figure A-3. Spring ungulate patches. These variables were also held as a proxy for summer patches.

Generalized Moose Calving Patch



Combined Large Ungulate Calving Patch



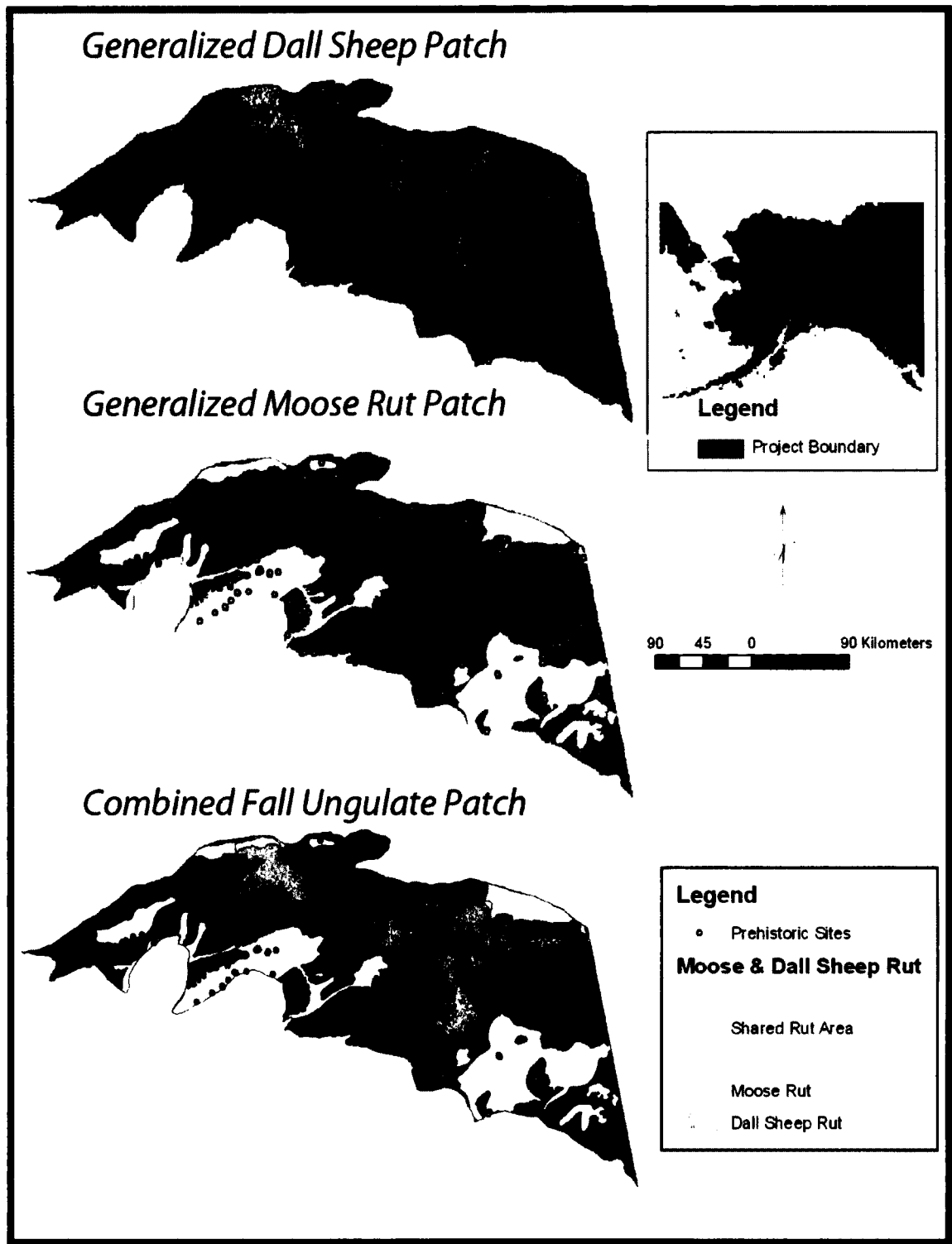


Figure A-4. Fall ungulate patches. Caribou were assumed to be migrating, and therefore were not modeled as a patch.

Generalized Dall Sheep Patch



Generalized Moose Winter Patch



Figure A-5 Ungulate winter patches.

Generalized Caribou Winter Patch



Combined Large Ungulate Patch

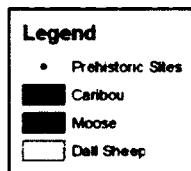


Table A-1 Diet Breadth model for the YTU

Rank	Season	Resource	Caloric Mean	Data Source
1	Spring	Caribou	11950	Winterhalder 1977,1981
1	Spring	Moose	11950	Winterhalder 1977,1981
2	Spring	Fish	6430	Winterhalder 1977,1981
3	Spring	Beaver	3460	Winterhalder 1977,1981
4	Spring	Hare	1900	Winterhalder 1977,1981
5	Spring	Muskrat	1375	Winterhalder 1977,1981
6	Spring	Waterfowl	720	Winterhalder 1977,1981
1	Summer	Muskrat	3825	Winterhalder 1977,1981
2	Summer	Fish	3790	Winterhalder 1977,1981
3	Summer	Beaver	3460	Winterhalder 1977,1981
4	Summer	Waterfowl	1980	Winterhalder 1977,1981
5	Summer	Hare	1900	Winterhalder 1977,1981
6	Summer	Blueberries	250	Winterhalder 1977,1981
1	Fall	Caribou	11280	Winterhalder 1977,1981
1	Fall	Moose	11280	Winterhalder 1977,1981
1	Fall	Sheep	11280	(Ranked equal to deer; Zeanah, et al., 1995)
2	Fall	Muskrat	3825	Winterhalder 1977,1981
3	Fall	Beaver	3460	Winterhalder 1977,1981
4	Fall	Hare	1900	Winterhalder 1977,1981
1	Winter	Caribou	6050	Winterhalder 1977,1981
1	Winter	Moose	6050	Winterhalder 1977,1981
1	Winter	Sheep	6050	(Ranked equal to deer; Zeanah, et al., 1995)
2	Winter	Hare	1900	Winterhalder 1977,1981

Table A-2 Statistic results for each season

	Spring	Summer	Fall	Winter
Mann-Whitney U	236938.5	297576.5	305490.5	329876.5
Z	-9.517	-4.25	-3.496	-1.361
Asymp. Sig. (2-tailed)	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.173

Table A-3 GIS data sets and sources used

Dataset	Source	Scale	Source Location
Digital Elevation Models	Alaska Geospatial Data Clearinghouse Alaska	15 Minute	http://agdc.usgs.gov/data/usgs/geodata/dem/63K/demlist_A.html
Digital Raster Graphics-tif	Alaska Geospatial Data Clearinghouse Alaska	1:250,000	http://agdc.usgs.gov/data/usgs/geodata/drg/temp/drglist_A.html
Digital Raster Graphics-tfw	Alaska Geospatial Data Clearinghouse Alaska	1:250,000	http://agdc.usgs.gov/data/usgs/geodata/drg/temp/drglist_A.html
Vegetation Class	Alaska Geospatial Data Clearinghouse Alaska	1 km resolution	http://agdc.usgs.gov/data/projects/hlct/hlct.html#K
Slope	Alaska Geospatial Data Clearinghouse Alaska	1 km resolution	http://agdc.usgs.gov/data/projects/hlct/hlct.html#K
Hydraulic Regions	Alaska Geospatial Data Clearinghouse Alaska	1 km resolution	http://agdc.usgs.gov/data/projects/hlct/hlct.html#K
Anadromous Waters	Alaska Department of Fish and Game Alaska Geospatial Data		http://www.sf.adfg.state.ak.us/SARR/AWC/index.cfm/FA/data.GISData
hydrography	Alaska Geospatial Data Clearinghouse	1:63,360	http://agdc.usgs.gov/data/usgs/geodata/dlg/63K/hydrography_B.html

Table A-4 Site location occurrences within calculated seasonal weighted patches

Season	Patch Probability Rank	Percent of Sites	Percent of Random Points	Cumulative % of Sites	Cumulative % of Random Points
Spring	Low	8.78	20.38	8.78	20.38
	Med/Low	11.61	21.44	20.4	41.82
	Med	24.65	23.19	45.04	65.01
	Med/High	17.28	18.57	62.32	83.58
	High	37.68	25.4	100	100
Summer	Low	14.16	16.67	14.16	16.67
	Med/Low	20.68	28.06	34.84	44.73
	Med	30.31	29.37	65.16	74.1
	Med/High	4.82	6.63	69.97	80.72
	High	30.03	19.28	100	100
Fall	Low	34.56	31.43	34.56	31.43
	Med/Low	7.93	17.87	42.49	49.3
	Med	18.41	23.64	60.91	72.94
	Med/High	37	10.54	71.39	83.48
	High	28.61	16.52	100	100
Winter	Low	18.13	20.18	31.44	20.18
	Med/Low	40.51	26.96	58.64	47.14
	Med	10.2	19.03	68.84	66.16
	Med/High	17.56	19.33	86.4	85.49
	High	13.6	14.51	100	100

Appendix B
Data summaries for site assemblages

Table B-1 Bachelor Creek raw material type by stratigraphic level

Raw Material	Depth				Total
	Surface	Layer 1: Root/ Vegetation Mat	Layer 2: Brown Loess	Layer 3: Gray Loess	
Dark Gray Diorite	63	12	8	0	83
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	57	6	9	8	80
Dark Gray Chert	32	7	1	1	41
Red Diorite	16	13	2	0	31
Gray Diorite	21	0	0	0	21
White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	20	0	0	0	20
Quartz	17	0	0	0	17
Batza Tena Obsidian	8	8	0	0	16
Gray Siltstone	7	0	0	1	8
White Siltstone	6	0	0	0	6
Greenish Gray Siltstone	2	0	1	0	3
Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	2	0	0	0	2
White Chert	2	0	0	0	2
Rhyolite	1	0	0	0	1
Red Siltstone	0	0	0	1	1
Greenish Gray Chert	0	0	1	0	1
Light Gray Chert	1	0	0	0	1
Translucent Gray Chert	0	0	0	1	1
Red Chert	1	0	0	0	1
Total	256	46	22	12	336

Table B-2 Bachelor Creek artifact types by stratigraphic level

Artifact	Depth				Total
	Surface	Layer 1: Root/ Vegetation Mat	Layer 2: Brown Loess	Layer 3: Gray Loess	
Flakes	234	45	21	12	312
Microblades	8	1	1	0	10
Bifaces	7	0	0	0	7
Modified Flakes	7	0	0	0	7
Total	256	46	22	12	336

Table B-3 Bachelor Creek lithic raw material summaries

Hypothetical Placement	Material Type	Total n	Total wt.	n%	wt. %	Debitage wt.	Tool wt.
Local	Dark Gray Diorite	83	38.2	24.7	34.1	5.6	
Local	Gray Diorite	21	12.8	6.3	11.4	44.6	0.6
Local	Red Diorite	31	7.9	9.2	7.0	7.9	
Local	Quartz Clear/Black Mottled	17	7.0	5.1	6.2	5.4	1.6
Nonlocal	Chalcedony	80	18.2	23.8	16.3	15.8	2.4
Nonlocal*	Dark Gray Chert	43	17.2	12.8	15.4	6.8	10.4
Nonlocal*	White Siltstone Batza Tena	6	2.6	1.8	2.3	2.5	0.1
Nonlocal	Obsidian White/Gray Mottled	16	2.5	4.8	2.3	1.1	1.4
Nonlocal*	Chalcedony	20	2.2	6.0	2.0	2.2	
Nonlocal*	Gray Siltstone Green-Gray	8	1.6	2.4	1.4	1.6	
Nonlocal*	Siltstone	3	0.8	0.9	0.7	0.5	0.4
Nonlocal*	White Chert	2	0.4	0.6	0.3	0.1	0.3
Nonlocal*	Rhyolite	1	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	
Nonlocal*	Light Gray Chert	1	0.1	0.3	0.1	0.1	
Nonlocal*	Red Chert	1	0.1	0.3	0.1	0.1	
Nonlocal*	Green-Gray Chert	1	0.1	0.3	0.1	0.1	
Nonlocal*	Red Siltstone Translucent Gray	1	0.03	0.3	0.03	0.03	
Nonlocal*	Chert	1	0.02	0.3	0.02	0.02	

*hypothetical placement

Table B-4 Bachelor Creek Sullivan and Rosen summary

Raw material	Sullivan and Rozen Typology					Total
	Complete Flake	Broken Flake	Split Flake	Flake Fragment	Debris/Shatter	
Dark Gray Diorite	30	43	7	2	0	82
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	45	22	2	5	0	74
Dark Gray Chert	18	15	1	2	0	36
Red Diorite	11	13	3	4	0	31
Gray Diorite	7	10	3	1	0	21
White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	9	8	1	2	0	20
Quartz	9	4	0	1	1	15
Batza Tena Obsidian	4	5	1	1	0	11
Gray Siltstone	2	4	1	1	0	8
White Siltstone	3	2	0	0	0	5
Rhyolite	0	0	0	0	1	1
Greenish Gray Siltstone	1	0	0	0	0	1
Red Siltstone	1	0	0	0	0	1
Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	1	0	0	0	0	1
Greenish Gray Chert	0	0	1	0	0	1
Light Gray Chert	1	0	0	0	0	1
Translucent Gray Chert	1	0	0	0	0	1
Red Chert	1	0	0	0	0	1
White Chert	0	0	1	0	0	1
Total	144	126	21	19	2	312

Table B-5 Bachelor Creek White cortex summary

Raw Material	Flake Type			Total
	Primary	Secondary	Tertiary	
Dark Gray Diorite	0	0	82	82
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	1	73	74
Dark Gray Chert	1	1	34	36
Red Diorite	0	0	31	31
Gray Diorite	0	1	20	21
White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	20	20
Quartz	1	0	14	15
Batza Tena Obsidian	0	1	10	11
Gray Siltstone	0	1	7	8
White Siltstone	0	0	5	5
Rhyolite	0	1	0	1
Greenish Gray Siltstone	0	0	1	1
Red Siltstone	0	0	1	1
Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	0	1	1
Greenish Gray Chert	0	0	1	1
Light Gray Chert	0	0	1	1
Translucent Gray Chert	0	0	1	1
Red Chert	0	0	1	1
White Chert	0	0	1	1
Total	2	6	304	312

Table B-6 Bachelor Creek cortex type summary

Artifact	Cortex Type			Total
	None	Rough	Smooth	
Flakes	304	4	4	312
Microblades	10	0	0	10
Bifaces	6	0	1	7
Modified Flakes	7	0	0	7
Total	327	4	5	336

Table B-7 Bachelor Creek artifact type by size class

Artifact	Size Class							Total
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	
Microblades	0	3	6	0	1	0	0	10
Flakes	36	144	92	22	14	3	1	312
Total	36	147	98	22	15	3	1	322

Table B-8 Bachelor Creek microblade platform type and segment by size class

		Microblade Size Class			Total
		2	3	5	
Platform Type	Faceted	1	1	0	2
	Flat	1	2	1	4
	Total	2	3	1	6
Portion	Complete	0	1	1	2
	Medial	1	3	0	4
	Proximal	2	2	0	4
	Total	3	6	1	10

Table B-9 Bachelor Creek debitage material types associated reduction strategies by platform type

Reduction Strategy	Raw material	Platform Type						Total
		Complex	Crushed	Dihedral	Faceted	Flat	Sheared	
Biface and Microblade strategies	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	1	1	5	19	26	17	69
	Dark Gray Chert	0	0	2	12	16	4	34
	Total	1	1	7	31	42	21	103
	Microblade strategies only	Batza Tena Obsidian	0	1	0	4	3	2
	White Siltstone	0	0	0	1	3	1	5
	Greenish Gray Siltstone	0	0	0	1	0	0	1
	Total	0	1	0	6	6	3	16
Other debitage	Dark Gray Diorite	1	1	5	27	43	3	80
	Red Diorite	0	0	0	5	23	1	29
	Gray Diorite	1	0	2	5	10	2	20
	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	0	2	2	7	7	0	18
	Quartz	0	4	1	1	5	3	14
	Gray Siltstone	1	0	0	3	3	0	7
	Rhyolite	0	0	0	0	1	0	1
	Red Siltstone	0	0	0	0	1	0	1
	Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	0	0	0	1	0	1
	Greenish Gray Chert	0	0	0	0	1	0	1
	Light Gray Chert	0	0	0	1	0	0	1

Translucent Gray Chert	0	0	0	0	0	1	1
Red Chert	0	0	0	0	1	0	1
White Chert	1	0	0	0	0	0	1
Total	4	7	10	49	96	10	176

Table B-10 Bachelor Creek debitage material types associated with reduction strategies by dorsal scars

Reduction Strategy	Raw Material	<3 dorsal scars	>=3 dorsal scars	Total	% Total
Biface and Microblade strategies	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	31	46	77	66.4
	Dark Gray Chert	12	27	39	33.6
	Total	43	73	116	100
Microblade strategies only	Batza Tena Obsidian	4	12	16	64
	White Siltstone	1	5	6	24
	Greenish Gray Siltstone	0	3	3	12
	Total	5	20	25	100
Other debitage	Dark Gray Diorite	43	39	82	43.6
	Red Diorite	17	14	31	16.5
	Gray Diorite	10	11	21	11.2
	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	7	13	20	10.6
	Quartz	9	8	17	9
	Gray Siltstone	1	7	8	4.3
	White Chert	0	2	2	1.1
	Rhyolite	1	0	1	0.5
	Red Siltstone	1	0	1	0.5
	Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	1	1	0.5
	Greenish Gray Chert	0	1	1	0.5
	Light Gray Chert	0	1	1	0.5
	Translucent Gray Chert	1	0	1	0.5
	Red Chert	0	1	1	0.5
	Total	90	98	188	100

Table B-11 Bachelor Creek artifact type by raw material type

Raw Materials	Artifact Type				Total
	Bifaces	Microblades	Modified Flakes	Flakes	
Dark Gray Diorite	1	0	0	82	83
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	3	1	2	74	80
Dark Gray Chert	2	2	1	36	41
Red Diorite	0	0	0	31	31
Gray Diorite	0	0	0	21	21
White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	0	20	20
Quartz	0	0	2	15	17
Batza Tena Obsidian	0	5	0	11	16
Gray Siltstone	0	0	0	8	8
White Siltstone	0	1	0	5	6
Greenish Gray Siltstone	0	1	1	1	3
Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	1	0	0	1	2
White Chert	0	0	1	1	2
Rhyolite	0	0	0	1	1
Red Siltstone	0	0	0	1	1
Greenish Gray Chert	0	0	0	1	1
Light Gray Chert	0	0	0	1	1
Translucent Gray Chert	0	0	0	1	1
Red Chert	0	0	0	1	1
Total	7	10	7	312	336

Table B-12 Big Bend artifact summary by stratigraphic depth

Artifact	Depth				Total
	Layer 1: Surface	Layer 2: Brown Loess	Layer 3: Gray Loess	Feature 1: Ashy Loess (Hearth?)	
Flakes	558	585	449	97	1689
Modified Flakes	14	2	7	0	23
Microblades	3	7	8	3	21
Flake Cores	13	1	0	2	16
Bifaces	7	2	0	0	9
Tchi-Tho	1	0	0	0	1
Total	596	597	464	102	1759

Table B-13 Big Bend raw material summary by stratigraphic depth

	Depth				Total
	Layer 1: Surface	Layer 2: Brown Loess	Layer 3: Gray Loess	Feature 1: Ashy Loess (Hearth?)	
Dark Gray Diorite	455	388	182	39	1064
Gray Diorite	42	101	96	25	264
Red Diorite	21	61	84	0	166
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	28	14	13	1	56
Greenish Gray Siltstone	1	5	37	11	54
White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	26	2	2	0	30
Dark Gray Chert	3	6	14	4	27
Yellow Chert	0	0	11	12	23
Quartz	15	3	0	1	19
Pale Brown Chert	0	8	6	5	19
Grayish Brown Siltstone	0	3	12	2	17
Gray Siltstone	0	3	5	0	8
Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	1	0	1	2	4
White/Black Mottled Chalcedony	3	0	0	0	3
Light Gray Chert	0	2	0	0	2
Batza Tena Obsidian	0	1	1	0	2
White Siltstone	1	0	0	0	1
Total	596	597	464	102	1759

Table B-14 Big Bend lithic raw material summaries

Strati- graphic Position	Hypo- thetical Placement	Material Type	Total n	Total wt.	n%	wt. %	Core wt.	Debitag e wt.	Tool wt.
Layer 1: Surface	Local	Dark Gray Diorite	455	10947.5	76.3	89.7	6408	2196.6	2342.9
	Local	Gray Diorite	42	895.88	7.05	7.34	0.62	247.19	5
	Nonlocal*	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	26	274.47	4.36	2.25	265. 6	6.98	648.07
	Local	Red Diorite	21	59.26	3.52	0.49		59.26	
	Nonlocal	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	28	16.27	4.7	0.13	0.27	11.81	4.19
	Local	Quartz	15	6.03	2.52	0.05		6.03	
	Nonlocal*	White/Black Mottled Chalcedony	3	2.72	0.5	0.02		2.34	0.38
	Nonlocal*	Gray/Black Mottled Chalcedony	1	2.39	0.17	0.02		2.39	

	Nonlocal*	Dark Gray Chert	3	0.23	0.5	0.002		0.23		
	Nonlocal*	Gray Siltstone	1	0.09	0.17	0.001		0.09		
	Nonlocal*	White Siltstone	1	0.02	0.17	0.000	2	0.02		
Layer 2: Brown Loess	Local	Dark Gray Diorite	388	525.04	64.9	9	72.23	7.87	513.58	3.59
	Local	Gray Diorite	101	105.88	16.9	2	14.56		105.88	
	Local	Red Diorite	62	72.84	10.3	9	10.02		72.84	
	Nonlocal*	Dark Gray Chert	6	15.65	1.01	2.15			0.11	15.54
	Nonlocal*	Brown Chert	8	1.63	1.34	0.22			1.63	
	Nonlocal*	Light Gray Chert	2	1.54	0.34	0.21			1.54	
	Nonlocal*	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	2	1.53	0.34	0.21			1.53	
	Nonlocal	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	14	1.47	2.35	0.2			3	
	Nonlocal*	Gray Siltstone	3	0.63	0.5	0.09			0.02	0.61
	Nonlocal*	Green Gray Siltstone	5	0.32	0.84	0.04			0.17	0.15
	Nonlocal*	Brown Siltstone	3	0.23	0.5	0.03			0.21	0.02
	Nonlocal	Quartz	2	0.13	0.34	0.02			0.13	
Nonlocal	Batza Tena Obsidian	1	0.06	0.17	0.01			0.06		
Layer 3: Gray Loess	Local	Dark Gray Diorite	182	878.2	39.2	2	70.91		466.32	411.88
	Local	Gray Diorite	96	251.76	20.6	9	20.33		117.96	133.8
	Local	Red Diorite	84	88.48	18.1	7.14			87.98	0.5
	Nonlocal*	Brown Siltstone	12	5.72	2.59	0.46			5.72	
	Nonlocal*	Green Gray Siltstone	37	3.45	7.97	0.28			3.14	0.31
	Nonlocal	Clear/Black Chalcedony	13	2.66	2.8	0.21			2.66	
	Nonlocal*	Yellow Chert	11	2.29	2.37	0.18			2.1	0.19
	Nonlocal*	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	2	1.94	0.43	0.16			1.94	
	Nonlocal	Batza Tena Obsidian	1	1.8	0.22	0.15			1.8	
	Nonlocal*	Dark Gray Chert	14	1.21	3.02	0.1			1.21	

	Nonlocal*	Light Gray/Dark Gray Mottled Chalcedony	1	0.36	0.22	0.03		0.36	
	Nonlocal*	Brown Chert	6	0.33	1.29	0.03		1.47	0.07
	Nonlocal*	Gray Siltstone	5	0.26	1.08	0.02		0.11	0.15
Layer 4:Heart h	Local	Dark Gray Diorite	39	68.68	38.2 4	58.57		68.68	
	Local	Gray Diorite	25	34.49	24.5 1	29.41		34.49	
	Nonlocal*	Yellow Chert	12	6.86	11.7 6	5.85	0.84	5.75	0.44
	Nonlocal*	Brown Chert	5	3.98	4.9	3.39	3.68	0.3	
	Nonlocal*	Dark Gray Chert	4	1.27	3.92	1.08		1.11	0.16
	Nonlocal*	Green Gray Siltstone	11	0.73	10.7 8	0.62		0.73	
	Nonlocal*	Brown Siltstone	2	0.73	1.96	0.62		0.73	
	Nonlocal*	Light Gray/Dark Gray Mottled Chalcedony	2	0.31	1.96	0.26		0.31	
	Nonlocal	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	1	0.14	0.98	0.12		0.14	
	Local	Quartz	1	0.07	0.98	0.06		0.07	

*hypothetical placement

Table B-15 Big Bend Sullivan and Rosen summary

Level	Raw Material	SRT				Total
		Complete Flake	Broken Flake	Split Flake	Flake Fragment	
Surface	Dark Gray Diorite	189	162	81	10	442
	Gray Diorite	15	17	8	1	41
	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	7	7	2	8	24
	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	14	10	0	0	24
	Red Diorite	8	7	6	0	21
	Quartz	5	6	3	1	15
	White/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	2	0	1	3
	Dark Gray Chert	1	2	0	0	3

	White Siltstone	0	1	0	0	1
	Greenish Gray Siltstone	0	1	0	0	1
	Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	0	1	0	1
Level 2	Dark Gray Diorite	185	124	44	31	384
	Gray Diorite	37	43	16	5	101
	Red Diorite	34	16	8	3	61
	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	6	1	6	1	14
	Pale Brown Chert	4	2	2	0	8
	Dark Gray Chert	2	0	1	1	4
	Quartz	2	1	0	0	3
	Grayish Brown Siltstone	0	0	1	1	2
	Greenish Gray Siltstone	1	1	0	0	2
	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	1	0	0	1	2
	Light Gray Chert	1	0	1	0	2
	Batza Tena Obsidian	0	1	0	0	1
	Gray Siltstone	1	0	0	0	1
Level 3	Dark Gray Diorite	92	54	17	13	176
	Gray Diorite	70	19	6	0	95
	Red Diorite	30	35	10	8	83
	Greenish Gray Siltstone	26	5	0	3	34
	Dark Gray Chert	11	2	1	0	14
	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	5	4	3	1	13
	Grayish Brown Siltstone	7	2	3	0	12
	Yellow Chert	3	3	1	2	9
	Pale Brown Chert	2	3	0	0	5
	Gray Siltstone	2	0	0	1	3
	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	1	1	0	0	2
	Batza Tena Obsidian	0	1	0	0	1
	Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	0	1	0	1
Hearth	Dark Gray Diorite	22	12	4	1	39
	Gray Diorite	14	6	3	2	25
	Greenish Gray Siltstone	9	1	1	0	11

Yellow Chert	2	3	2	2	9
Pale Brown Chert	4	0	0	0	4
Dark Gray Chert	1	1	0	1	3
Grayish Brown Siltstone	1	1	0	0	2
Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	2	0	0	0	2
Quartz	0	1	0	0	1
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	1	0	1

Table B-16 Big Bend White cortex summary

Level	Raw Material	Flake Type			Total	
		Primary	Secondary	Tertiary		
Surface	Dark Gray Diorite	14	20	408	442	
	Gray Diorite	2	3	36	41	
	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	24	24	
	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	24	24	
	Red Diorite	0	1	20	21	
	Quartz	0	1	14	15	
	White/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	3	3	
	Dark Gray Chert	0	0	3	3	
	White Siltstone	0	0	1	1	
	Greenish Gray Siltstone	0	0	1	1	
	Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	0	1	1	
	Total	16	25	535	576	
	Level 2	Dark Gray Diorite	2	3	379	384
		Gray Diorite	0	0	101	101
		Red Diorite	0	0	61	61
		Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	14	14
Pale Brown Chert		0	0	8	8	
Dark Gray Chert		0	0	4	4	
Quartz		1	0	2	3	
Grayish Brown Siltstone		0	0	2	2	
Greenish Gray Siltstone		0	0	2	2	
White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony		0	0	2	2	
Light Gray Chert		0	0	2	2	
Batza Tena Obsidian		0	0	1	1	

	Gray Siltstone	0	0	1	1	
	Total	3	3	579	585	
Level 3	Dark Gray Diorite	2	1	173	176	
	Gray Diorite	2	0	93	95	
	Red Diorite	2	0	81	83	
	Greenish Gray Siltstone	1	0	33	34	
	Dark Gray Chert	0	0	14	14	
	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	13	13	
	Grayish Brown Siltstone	0	0	12	12	
	Yellow Chert	0	0	9	9	
	Pale Brown Chert	0	0	5	5	
	Gray Siltstone	0	0	3	3	
	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	2	2	
	Batza Tena Obsidian	0	0	1	1	
	Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	0	1	1	
	Total	7	1	440	448	
	Hearth	Dark Gray Diorite	0	1	38	39
		Gray Diorite	3	2	20	25
		Greenish Gray Siltstone	0	0	11	11
Yellow Chert		0	0	9	9	
Pale Brown Chert		0	0	4	4	
Dark Gray Chert		0	0	3	3	
Grayish Brown Siltstone		0	0	2	2	
Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony		0	0	2	2	
Quartz		0	0	1	1	
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony		0	0	1	1	
Total		3	3	91	97	

Table B-17 Big Bend cortex type summary

Level	Raw Material	Cortex Type			Total
		None	Rough	Smooth	
Surface	Dark Gray Diorite	420	31	4	455
	Gray Diorite	37	4	1	42
	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	28	0	0	28
	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	26	0	0	26
	Red Diorite	20	0	1	21
	Quartz	14	1	0	15

	White/Black Mottled Chalcedony	3	0	0	3
	Dark Gray Chert	3	0	0	3
	White Siltstone	1	0	0	1
	Greenish Gray Siltstone	1	0	0	1
	Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	1	0	0	1
	Total	554	36	6	596
Level 2	Quartz	3	0	0	3
	Dark Gray Diorite	380	1	3	384
	Gray Diorite	101	0	0	101
	Red Diorite	61	0	0	61
	Batza Tena Obsidian	1	0	0	1
	Grayish Brown Siltstone	2	0	0	2
	Greenish Gray Siltstone	2	0	0	2
	Gray Siltstone	1	0	0	1
	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	2	0	0	2
	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	14	0	0	14
	Pale Brown Chert	8	0	0	8
	Dark Gray Chert	4	0	0	4
	Light Gray Chert	2	0	0	2
	Total	581	1	3	585
Level 3	Dark Gray Diorite	175	2	0	177
	Gray Diorite	94	0	1	95
	Red Diorite	82	0	1	83
	Greenish Gray Siltstone	33	1	0	34
	Dark Gray Chert	14	0	0	14
	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	13	0	0	13
	Grayish Brown Siltstone	12	0	0	12
	Yellow Chert	9	0	0	9
	Pale Brown Chert	5	0	0	5
	Gray Siltstone	3	0	0	3
	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	2	0	0	2
	Batza Tena Obsidian	1	0	0	1
	Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	1	0	0	1
	Total	444	3	2	449
Hearth	Dark Gray Diorite	38	1	0	39
	Gray Diorite	20	0	5	25
	Greenish Gray	11	0	0	11

Siltstone					
Yellow Chert	9	0	0	9	
Pale Brown Chert	4	0	0	4	
Dark Gray Chert	3	0	0	3	
Grayish Brown Siltstone	2	0	0	2	
Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	2	0	0	2	
Quartz	1	0	0	1	
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	1	0	0	1	
Total	91	1	5	97	

Table B-18 Big Bend microblade depth and size class summary

Level	Section	Microblade Size Class				Total
		2	3	4	5	
Surface	Proximal	0	1	1	1	3
	Total	0	1	1	1	3
Level 2	Distal	1	0	0	0	1
	Medial	1	1	0	0	2
	Proximal	3	1	0	0	4
	Total	5	2	0	0	7
Level 3	Complete	0	0	0	1	1
	Medial	1	1	1	0	3
	Proximal	2	0	1	0	3
	Total	3	1	2	1	7
Hearth	Complete	0	0	0	1	1
	Medial	0	1	0	0	1
	Proximal	1	0	0	0	1
	Total	1	1	0	1	3

Table B-19 Big Bend artifact type by raw material type

Level	Artifact	Size Class (>SC10 excluded)										Total
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	
Surface	Micro-blade	0	0	1	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	3
	Flake	2	95	128	95	75	38	30	31	14	10	518
	Total	2	95	129	96	76	38	30	31	14	10	521
Level 2	Micro-blade	0	5	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	7
	Flake	8	161	166	97	72	35	25	5	8	2	579
	Total	8	166	168	97	72	35	25	5	8	2	586
Level 3	Micro-blade	0	3	1	2	1	0	0	0	0	0	7
	Flake	18	174	127	51	29	12	8	10	7	3	449
	Total	18	177	128	53	30	12	8	10	7	3	456
Hearth	Micro-blade	0	1	1	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	3
	Flake	2	33	30	12	6	6	3	4	0	0	96
	Total	2	34	31	12	7	6	3	4	0	0	100

Table B-20 big Bend debitage platform type

Level	Raw Material	Platform Type						Total
		Complex	Crushed	Dihedral	Faceted	Flat	Sheared	
Surface	Quartz	0	1	0	4	7	1	13
	Dark Gray Diorite	1	2	3	97	305	8	416
	Gray Diorite	0	1	0	6	30	0	37
	Red Diorite	0	0	0	6	13	1	20
	White Siltstone	0	0	0	1	0	0	1
	Greenish Gray Siltstone	0	0	0	0	1	0	1
	Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	0	0	0	1	0	1
	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	1	5	11	7	24
	Dark Gray Chert	0	0	0	1	1	1	3
	Total	1	4	4	120	369	18	516
	Level 2	Quartz	0	0	0	1	2	0
Dark Gray Diorite		0	7	3	67	274	4	355
Gray Diorite		0	0	3	18	75	0	96
Red Diorite		0	0	2	7	49	0	58
Batza Tena Obsidian		0	0	0	0	1	0	1
White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony		0	0	0	0	0	1	1
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony		0	0	0	3	10	0	13
Pale Brown Chert		0	0	0	2	5	1	8
Light Gray Chert		0	0	0	0	2	0	2

	Total	0	7	8	98	418	6	537	
Level 3	Dark Gray Diorite	0	1	1	38	123	2	165	
	Gray Diorite	0	0	1	18	73	3	95	
	Red Diorite	0	1	1	9	64	0	75	
	Batza Tena Obsidian	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	
	Grayish Brown Siltstone	0	1	0	5	6	0	12	
	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	0	0	2	0	2	
	Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	0	0	0	1	0	1	
	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	0	3	8	1	12	
	Dark Gray Chert	0	0	0	1	13	0	14	
	Total	0	3	3	75	290	6	377	
	Hearth	Dark Gray Diorite	1	0	0	8	29	0	38
		Gray Diorite	0	0	0	5	18	0	23
		Greenish Gray Siltstone	0	0	0	3	8	0	11
Pale Brown Chert		0	0	0	1	3	0	4	
Grayish Brown Siltstone		2	0	0	0	0	0	2	
Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony		0	0	0	0	2	0	2	
Quartz		0	0	0	0	1	0	1	
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony		0	0	0	0	1	0	1	
Total		3	0	0	17	62	0	82	

Table B-21 Big Bend debitage reduction strategies by dorsal scars

Reduction Strategy	Level	Raw Material	Dorsal Scars		Total
			<3 dorsal scars	>=3 dorsal scars	
Biface and microblade	Surface	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	12	10	22
		Total	12	10	22
	Level 2	Dark Gray Chert	4	0	4
		Total	4	0	4
Microblade	Surface	White/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	2	2
		Total	0	2	2
	Level 2	Grayish Brown Siltstone	2	0	2
		Greenish Gray Siltstone	2	0	2
		Gray Siltstone	1	0	1
		Total	5	0	5
		Level 3	Greenish Gray	22	12

		Siltstone				
		Gray Siltstone	2	1	3	
		Pale Brown Chert	2	3	5	
		Yellow Chert	5	4	9	
		Total	31	20	51	
	Hearth	Yellow Chert	1	8	9	
		Dark Gray Chert	1	2	3	
		Total	2	10	12	
Other	Surface	Dark Gray Diorite	255	175	430	
		Gray Diorite	25	13	38	
		Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	2	22	24	
		Red Diorite	14	7	21	
		Quartz	10	4	14	
		Dark Gray Chert	0	3	3	
		White Siltstone	0	1	1	
		Greenish Gray Siltstone	0	1	1	
		Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	1	1	
		Total	306	227	533	
		Level 2	Dark Gray Diorite	253	129	382
			Gray Diorite	76	25	101
			Red Diorite	48	13	61
	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony		8	6	14	
	Pale Brown Chert		5	3	8	
	Quartz		3	0	3	
	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony		0	2	2	
	Light Gray Chert		0	2	2	
	Batza Tena Obsidian		1	0	1	
	Total		394	180	574	
	Level 3		Dark Gray Diorite	137	39	176
			Gray Diorite	65	30	95
			Red Diorite	51	32	83
		Batza Tena Obsidian	0	1	1	
		Grayish Brown Siltstone	6	6	12	
		White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	0	2	2	
		Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	1	0	1	
		Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	4	9	13	
		Dark Gray Chert	7	7	14	
		Total	271	126	397	
		Hearth	Dark Gray Diorite	30	9	39

	Gray Diorite	18	7	25
	Greenish Gray Siltstone	7	4	11
	Pale Brown Chert	3	1	4
	Grayish Brown Siltstone	0	2	2
	Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	1	1	2
	Quartz	1	0	1
	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	1	1
	Total	60	25	85

Table B-22 Cripple Creek artifact type by stratigraphic level

Stratigraphic Layer	Artifact Type						Total
	Biface	Micro-blade	Modified Flake	Flake	Flake Core	Micro-blade Core Tab	
Layer 23, 21, & 20: Root/Vegetation Mat	0	1	0	6	0	0	7
Layer 17: Feature 3: Midden/Hearth	0	0	0	43	1	0	44
Layer 11: Brown Loess	1	0	2	54	1	1	59
Layer 9: Feature 2: Hearth	0	0	0	1	1	0	2
Layer 7: Burnt Loess (Beneath Feature 2)	0	0	0	2	0	0	2
Layer 6: Orange/Gray Mottled Loess	1	3	0	64	3	0	71
Layer 2: Gray Loess	3	0	2	58	1	0	64
Total	5	4	4	228	7	1	249

Table B-23 Cripple Creek raw material summaries

Hypothetical Type	Material Type	Total n	Total wt.	n%	wt.%	Core wt.	Debitage wt.	Tool wt.
Local	Quartz	125	291.23	50.20	51.88	240.87	50.21	0.15
Local	Mica-Schist	2	162.52	0.80	28.95		13.42	149.1
Nonlocal*	Dark Gray Chert	9	40.335	3.61	7.18		2.34	37.995
Nonlocal*	Shale	2	20.21	0.80	3.60		0.02	20.19
Nonlocal	Batza Tena Obsidian	16	14.27	6.43	2.54	11.83	1.36	1.08
Nonlocal*	Yellow Chert	1	12.6	0.40	2.24	12.6		
Nonlocal*	Granite	2	5.39	0.80	0.96		0.45	4.94
Nonlocal*	Green-Gray Chert	13	4.305	5.22	0.77	0.28	3.51	0.515
Nonlocal*	Light Gray Chert	3	4.2	1.20	0.75		0.365	3.835
Nonlocal*	Green-Gray Siltstone	52	2.95	20.88	0.53		2.63	0.32
Nonlocal*	Gray Siltstone	5	0.63	2.01	0.11		0.18	0.45
Nonlocal*	Red Chert	3	0.37	1.20	0.07		0.23	0.14
Nonlocal	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	7	0.32	2.81	0.06		0.31	0.01
Nonlocal*	Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	1	0.14	0.40	0.02		0.14	
Nonlocal*	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	1	0.09	0.40	0.02		0.09	
Nonlocal*	Basalt	7	1.83	2.81	0.33		1.83	

*hypothetical placement

Table B-24 Cripple Creek artifact type by raw material type

Raw Material	Artifact Type						Total
	Biface	Micro-blade	Modified Flake	Flake	Flake Core	Microblade Core Tab	
Quartz	0	0	0	121	4	0	125
Greenish Gray Siltstone	1	0	1	50	0	0	52
Batza Tena Obsidian	0	0	1	13	2	0	16
Greenish Gray Chert	0	1	0	11	1	0	13
Dark Gray Chert	2	1	0	6	0	0	9
Basalt	0	0	0	7	0	0	7
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	0	7	0	0	7
Gray Siltstone	0	1	0	4	0	0	5
Light Gray Chert	1	0	0	2	0	0	3
Red Chert	0	1	0	2	0	0	3
Granite	0	0	1	1	0	0	2
Mica-Schist	0	0	1	1	0	0	2
Shale	1	0	0	1	0	0	2
Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	0	0	1	0	0	1
White/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	0	1	0	0	1
Yellow Chert	0	0	0	0	0	1	1
Total	5	4	4	228	7	1	249

Table B-25 Cripple Creek Sullivan and Rosen summary

Raw Material	SRT				Total
	Complete Flake	Broken Flake	Split Flake	Flake Fragment	
Quartz	87	15	19	0	121
Greenish Gray Siltstone	31	9	4	6	50
Batza Tena Obsidian	11	2	0	0	13
Greenish Gray Chert	8	1	2	0	11
Basalt	6	0	1	0	7
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	4	2	1	0	7
Dark Gray Chert	2	2	1	1	6
Gray Siltstone	1	1	0	2	4
Light Gray Chert	1	1	0	0	2
Red Chert	0	1	0	1	2
Granite	0	1	0	0	1
Mica-Schist	1	0	0	0	1
Shale	1	0	0	0	1
Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	1	0	0	0	1
White/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	0	1	1
Total	154	35	28	11	228

Table B-26 Cripple Creek White cortex summary

Raw Material	Flake Type			Total
	Primary	Secondary	Tertiary	
Quartz	2	0	119	121
Greenish Gray Siltstone	0	1	49	50
Batza Tena Obsidian	0	3	10	13
Greenish Gray Chert	0	0	11	11
Basalt	0	0	7	7
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	7	7
Dark Gray Chert	0	0	6	6
Gray Siltstone	0	0	4	4
Light Gray Chert	0	0	2	2
Red Chert	0	1	1	2
Granite	0	0	1	1
Mica-Schist	0	0	1	1
Shale	0	0	1	1
Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	0	1	1
White/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	1	1
Total	2	5	221	228

Table B-27 Cripple Creek artifact type size classes

Size Class	Artifact Type			Total
	Microblade	Modified Flake	Flake	
1	0	0	12	12
2	2	0	135	137
3	1	1	43	45
4	1	0	25	26
5	0	0	9	9
6	0	2	1	3
7	0	0	1	1
8	0	0	1	1
12	0	0	1	1
26	0	1	0	1
Total	4	4	228	236

Table B-28 Cripple Creek microblade portion summary

Raw Material	Microblade Portion	Total
	Proximal	
Gray Siltstone	1	1
Dark Gray Chert	1	1
Greenish Gray Chert	1	1
Red Chert	1	1
Total	4	4

Table B-29 Cripple Creek microblade platform type and size class summary

Microblade Platform Type	Size Class			Total
	2	3	4	
Faceted	1	0	1	2
Flat	1	1	0	2
Total	2	1	1	4

Table B-30 Cripple Creek microblade depth summary

Stratigraphic Layer	Microblade Size Class			Total
	2	3	4	
Layer 23, 21, & 20: Root/Vegetation Mat	1	0	0	1
Layer 6: Orange/Gray Mottled Loess	1	1	1	3
Total	2	1	1	4

Table B-31 Cripple Creek cortex type summary

Artifact Type	Cortex Type			Total
	None	Rough	Smooth	
Flake	221	3	4	228
Flake Core	3	3	1	7
Biface	2	3	0	5
Microblade	4	0	0	4
Modified Flake	2	1	1	4
Microblade Core Tab	1	0	0	1
Total	233	10	6	249

Table B-32 Cripple Creek debitage raw material types and reduction strategy summary by platform type

Reduction Strategy	Raw Material	Platform Type					Total
		Crushed	Dihedral	Faceted	Flat	Sheared	
Microblade	Greenish Gray Chert	0	0	3	9	0	12
	Gray Siltstone	0	0	2	1	0	3
	Red Chert	0	0	1	1	0	2
	Total	0	0	6	11	0	17
Biface and Microblade	Dark Gray Chert	0	0	2	2	1	5
Other	Quartz	5	0	9	105	2	121
	Greenish Gray Siltstone	1	0	7	33	4	45
	Batza Tena Obsidian	0	1	6	7	0	14
	Basalt	0	0	0	7	0	7
	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	1	5	1	7
	Granite	0	0	0	2	0	2
	Mica-Schist	1	0	1	0	0	2
	Light Gray Chert	0	0	2	0	0	2
	Shale	0	0	0	1	0	1
	Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	0	0	1	0	1
	Total	7	1	26	161	7	202

Table B-33 Cripple Creek debitage raw material types and reduction strategy summary by dorsal scars

Reduction Strategy	Raw Material	Dorsal Scars		Total
		<3	>=3	
Microblade	Greenish Gray Chert	3	9	12
	Gray Siltstone	3	2	5
	Red Chert	2	1	3
	Total	8	12	20
Biface and Microblade	Dark Gray Chert	3	3	6
Other	Quartz	83	38	121
	Greenish Gray Siltstone	25	24	49
	Batza Tena Obsidian	7	7	14
	Basalt	5	2	7
	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	6	1	7
	Granite	2	0	2
	Mica-Schist	1	1	2
	Light Gray Chert	2	0	2
	Shale	1	0	1
	Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	1	1
	White/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	1	1
	Total	132	75	207

Table B-34 Cripple Creek biface hafting style by depth summary

Hafting Type	Depth			Total
	Layer 11: Brown Loess	Layer 6: Orange/Gray Mottled Loess	Layer 2: Gray Loess	
None	0	1	1	2
Stemmed Contracting	1	0	1	2
Broken	0	0	1	1
Total	1	1	3	5

Table B-35 US Creek Artifact type by stratigraphic level

Feature	Artifact Type									Total
	Biface	Micro-blade	Modified Flake	Flake	Tchi-Tho	Flake Core	Micro-blade Core Tab	Abrader	Wedge-Shaped Micro-blade Core	
Layer 4: Ashy/ Gray Brown Loess	4	9	7	214	0	0	2	1	3	240
Layer 2: Brown Loess	1	11	6	148	2	3	1	1	0	173
Layer 3: Dark Brown Loess	2	8	3	132	0	1	3	0	2	151
Layer 1: Root/Vegetation Mat	1	2	3	18	0	1	2	1	1	29
Feature 3: Cache Pit 372+-58 calBP	0	0	1	26	0	0	0	0	0	27
Feature 18: Hearth 640+-48 calBP	0	0	1	10	0	0	0	0	0	11
Feature 14: Hearth 740+-35 calBP	0	4	1	5	0	0	0	0	0	10
Feature 16: Hearth (modern contam.)	0	0	2	6	0	0	0	0	0	8
Feature 1: Cache Pit 195+-98 calBP	0	0	1	3	0	0	0	0	0	4
Total	8	34	25	562	2	5	8	3	6	653

Table B-36 US Creek lithic raw material summaries

Local/Nonlocal	Material Type	Total n	Total wt.	n%	wt. %	Core wt.	Debitage wt.	Tool wt.
Local	Mica-Schist	5	591.14	0.77	30.21		0.05	591.09
Local	Quartz	26	571.74	3.98	29.22	342.88	228.86	
Local*	Basalt	25	160.29	3.83	8.19		14.29	146
Local	Dark Gray Diorite	4	122.11	0.61	6.24		9.38	112.73
Nonlocal*	Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	31	76.995	4.75	3.93	11.61	11.16	65.84
Nonlocal*	Dark Gray Chert	116	75.59	17.76	3.86	15.62	42.81	17.16
Nonlocal	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	110	55.22	16.85	2.82		26.77	28.45
Nonlocal*	Yellow Chert	39	49.62	5.97	2.54	21.27	8.94	19.41
Nonlocal*	Light Gray Chert	21	47.895	3.22	2.45		6.875	41.02
Nonlocal	Batza Tena Obsidian	42	44.86	6.43	2.29		8.76	36.1
Nonlocal*	Translucent Gray Chert	40	43.15	6.13	2.21	4.61	22.46	16.08
Nonlocal*	Pale Brown Chert	33	31.66	5.05	1.62		6.41	25.25
Nonlocal*	Red Chert	29	17.79	4.44	0.91		16.09	1.7
Nonlocal*	Gray Siltstone	62	14.95	9.49	0.76	7.34	7.1	0.51
Nonlocal*	White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony	8	14.14	1.23	0.72		14.14	
Nonlocal*	Sandstone	2	13.86	0.31	0.71		0.07	13.79
Nonlocal*	Green Gray Siltstone	20	7.89	3.06	0.40	1.24	5.28	1.37
Nonlocal*	Gray Brown Siltstone	15	6	2.30	0.31		2.65	3.35
Nonlocal*	White/Black Mottled Chalcedony	3	3.42	0.46	0.17		3.3	0.12
Nonlocal*	Red Ocher	1	3.02	0.15	0.15		3.02	
Nonlocal*	White/Brown Chalcedony	5	2.71	0.77	0.14	1.66	0.83	0.22
Nonlocal	Mt Hoodoo Obsidian	7	1.64	1.07	0.08		1.33	0.31
Nonlocal*	Translucent Gray/Black Mottled Chalcedony	4	0.73	0.61	0.04		0.73	
Nonlocal	Mt Edziza Obsidian	2	0.24	0.31	0.01		0.11	0.13
Nonlocal*	White Siltstone	2	0.16	0.31	0.01		0.16	
Nonlocal	Wiki Peak Obsidian	1	0.09	0.15	0.00			0.09

*hypothetical placement

Table B-37 US Creek artifact type level code by cultural zone

	Artifact Type	CZ Level Code		Total
		Level 1 Tools	Level 2 Tools	
Cultural Zone 1	Microblade	0	7	7
	Modified Flake	0	4	4
	Biface	0	1	1
	Tchi-Tho	0	1	1
	Flake Core	0	1	1
	Total	0	14	14
Cultural Zone 2	Microblade	3	7	10
	Retouched Flake	2	6	8
	Wedge-Shaped Microblade Core	0	4	4
	Biface	0	3	3
	Utilized Flake	1	1	2
	Flake Core	0	1	1
	Microblade Core Tab	0	1	1
	Total	6	23	29

Table B-38 US Creek artifact type by cultural zone

Artifact Type	Cultural Zone				Total
	Cultural Zone 1	Cultural Zone 2	Cultural Zones 1 & 2	Unassigned	
Flake	87	206	143	126	562
Microblade	7	10	7	10	34
Modified Flake	4	10	7	3	25
Biface	1	3	0	4	8
Microblade Core Tab	0	1	4	3	8
Wedge-Shaped Microblade Core	0	4	2	0	6
Flake Core	1	1	3	0	5
Abrader	0	0	0	3	3
Tchi-Tho	1	0	0	1	2
Total	101	235	167	150	653

Table B-39 US Creek raw material type by cultural zone

Raw Material	Cultural Zone				Total
	Cultural Zone 1	Cultural Zone 2	Cultural Zones 1&2	Unassigned	
Batza Tena Obsidian	42				42
Red Chert	29				29
Light Gray Chert	21				21
White/Brown Chalcedony	5				5
Translucent Gray/Black Mottled Chalcedony	4				4
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony		110			110
Translucent Gray Chert		40			40
Yellow Chert		40			40
Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony		30			30
Grayish Brown Siltstone		15			15
Dark Gray Chert			116		116
Quartz			26		26
Basalt			25		25
Gray Siltstone				62	62
Pale Brown Chert				33	33
Greenish Gray Siltstone				20	20
White/Gray Mottled Chalcedony				8	8
Hoodoo Mountain Obsidian				7	7
Mica-Schist				5	5
Dark Gray Diorite				4	4
White/Black Mottled Chalcedony				3	3
Sandstone				2	2
Mount Edziza Obsidian				2	2
White Siltstone				2	2
Red Ochre				1	1
Wiki Peak Obsidian				1	1
Total	101	235	167	150	653

Table B-40 Bear Creek artifact raw material summary

Raw material	Artifact Type					Total
	Bifaces	Microblades	Modified Flakes	Flakes	Fire Cracked Rocks	
Quartz	0	0	0	15	0	15
Batza Tena Obsidian	0	4	1	9	0	14
Dark Gray Chert	1	0	4	6	0	11
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	1	10	0	11
Translucent Gray Chert	0	0	0	11	0	11
Andesite	1	0	3	0	0	4
Translucent Gray/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	0	6	0	6
Basalt	0	0	1	1	0	2
Light Gray Chert	0	0	1	2	0	3
White Siltstone	0	0	0	2	0	2
Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	0	0	1	0	1
Granite	0	0	0	0	1	1
Total	2	4	11	63	1	81
	Tchi-Thos	Flake Cores	Microblade Core Tabs	Notched Cobble	Bifacially Worked Flakes	
Quartz	2	3	0	0	3	8
Batza Tena Obsidian	0	0	1	0	0	1
Dark Gray Chert	0	2	0	0	1	3
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	1	0	0	1
Translucent Gray Chert	0	0	0	0	0	0
Andesite	3	0	0	0	0	3
Translucent Gray/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	0	0	0	0
Basalt	1	0	0	1	0	2
Light Gray Chert	0	0	0	0	0	0
White Siltstone	0	0	0	0	0	0
Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	0	1	0	0	1
Granite	0	0	0	0	0	0
Total	6	5	3	1	4	19

Table B-41 Bear Creek raw material summaries

Hypothetical Placement	Material Type	Total n	Total wt.	n%	wt. %	Core wt.	Debitage wt.	Tool wt.
Local*	Andesite	7	1374.0	7.07	37.06			1374.0
Local*	Basalt	4	1312.8	4.04	35.41		2.77	6
Local	Quartz	23	827.18	23.23	22.31	119.26	60.88	1310.0
Nonlocal*	Dark gray chert	14	98.73	14.14	2.66	26.6	19.08	53.05
Nonlocal	Clear/black mottled chalcedony	12	26.77	12.12	0.72	5.35	13.34	8.08
Nonlocal*	Gray/dark gray chalcedony	2	26.48	2.02	0.71	25.88	0.6	
Nonlocal*	Translucent gray chert	11	15.6	11.11	0.42		15.6	
Nonlocal	Batza Tena Obsidian	15	10.49	15.15	0.28	5.09	4.76	0.51
Nonlocal*	Light gray chert	3	9.94	3.03	0.27		5.15	4.79
Nonlocal*	Translucent gray/black mottled chalcedony	6	4.99	6.06	0.13		4.99	
Nonlocal*	White siltstone	2	0.13	2.02	0.00		0.13	

*hypothetical placement

Table B-42 Bear Creek Sullivan and Rosen summary

Raw Material	SRT			Total
	Complete Flake	Broken Flake	Split Flake	
Quartz	9	3	3	15
Translucent Gray Chert	6	4	1	11
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	6	1	3	10
Batza Tena Obsidian	5	3	1	9
Translucent Gray/Black Mottled Chalcedony	4	1	1	6
Dark Gray Chert	2	2	2	6
White Siltstone	0	2	0	2
Light Gray Chert	2	0	0	2
Basalt	1	0	0	1
Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	0	1	1
Total	35	16	12	63

Table B-43 Bear Creek White cortex summary

Raw Material	Flake Type			Total
	Primary	Secondary	Tertiary	
Quartz	1	1	13	15
Translucent Gray Chert	0	0	11	11
Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	10	10
Batza Tena Obsidian	0	0	9	9
Translucent Gray/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	6	6
Dark Gray Chert	2	1	3	6
White Siltstone	0	0	2	2
Light Gray Chert	0	1	1	2
Basalt	0	0	1	1
Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	0	1	1
Total	3	3	57	63

Table B-44 Bear Creek artifact type size classes

Artifact Type	Size Class (>SC10 excluded)									Total
	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	
Flakes	11	19	7	8	7	5	4	1	1	63
Modified Flakes	0	1	0	0	2	1	1	1	0	11
Tchi-Tho	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	6
Microblades	0	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	4
Bifacially Worked Flakes	0	0	0	0	0	2	0	0	0	4
Total	11	24	7	8	9	8	5	2	1	88

Table B-45 Bear Creek raw material reduction strategies by platform types

Reduction Strategy	Raw Material	Platform Type						Total
		Complex	Crushed	Dihedral	Faceted	Flat	Cortical	
Microblades	Batza Tena Obsidian	0	0	0	0	8	1	9
	Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	0	0	0	0	1	0	1
Microblades and Bifaces	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	0	2	8	0	10
Other	Quartz	0	1	1	0	13	0	15
	Translucent Gray Chert	0	0	0	6	5	0	11
	Translucent Gray/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	0	0	2	4	0	6
	Dark Gray Chert	1	0	0	2	3	0	6
	White Siltstone	0	0	0	1	1	0	2
	Light Gray Chert	0	0	0	1	1	0	2
	Basalt	0	0	0	1	0	0	1
	Total	1	1	1	13	27	0	43

Table B-46 Bear Creek raw material reduction strategies by dorsal scars

Reduction Strategy	Raw Material	Dorsal Scars		Total
		<3	>=3	
Microblades	Batza Tena Obsidian	3	11	14
	Gray/Dark Gray Chalcedony	1	1	2
Microblades and Bifaces	Clear/Black Mottled Chalcedony	2	10	12
Other	Quartz	9	11	20
	Dark Gray Chert	6	5	11
	Translucent Gray Chert	3	7	11
	Andesite	1	5	6
	Translucent Gray/Black Mottled Chalcedony	0	6	6
	Basalt	3	0	3
	White Siltstone	1	1	2
	Light Gray Chert	0	2	2
	Total	23	37	61

Table B-47 Bear Creek artifact type use wear summary

Artifact Type	Usewear		Total
	Yes	No	
Flakes	0	63	63
Modified Flakes	11	0	11
Tchi-Thos	3	3	6
Flake Cores	0	5	5
Microblades	1	3	4
Bifacially Worked Flakes	3	1	4
Microblade Core Tabs	3	0	3
Bifaces	0	2	2
Notched Cobble	0	1	1
Total	21	78	99

Appendix C
Combined site assemblage summaries

Table C-1 Percent of debitage linked to reduction strategies by site

Reduction Strategy	Bachelor Creek	Big Bend	Bear Creek	US Creek	Cripple Creek
Microblade Core Reduction	7.6	7.1	18	43.1	8.6
Flake Production	7.6	58.4	26.9	7.8	57.1
Late-Stage Biface Reduction	49.5	23.3	41.6	8.6	31.8
Untypable	35.3	11.2	13.5	40.5	2.5

Table C-2 Total microblade artifacts by site

Artifact Type	Site Name					Total
	"Bachelor Creek"	"Big Bend"	"Bear Creek"	"US Creek"	"Cripple Creek"	
Microblade	10	21	4	34	4	73
Microblade Core Tab	0	0	3	8	1	12
Wedge-Shaped Microblade Core	0	0	0	6	0	6
Total	10	21	7	48	5	91

Table C-3 Total microblade artifacts by topographic zone

Artifact Type	Locale		Total
	Ridgetop	Valley Bottom	
Microblades	31	42	73
Microblade Core Tabs	0	12	12
Wedge-Shaped Microblade Cores	0	6	6
Total	31	60	91

Table C-4 T- tests of artifact type, raw material type, and local/nonlocal groups by topographic zone

Variable	Levene's Test for Equality of Variances		t-test for Equality of Means		
	F	Sig.	t	df	Sig. (2-tailed)
Artifact Type	115.913	0.00	-3.486	3094	0.00
			-2.943	1351.541	0.003
Raw Material	511.507	0.00	-24.259	3094	0.00
			-20.775	1388.036	0.00
Local Nonlocal	7.293	0.007	-37.278	3094	0.00
			-36.788	1904.487	0.00